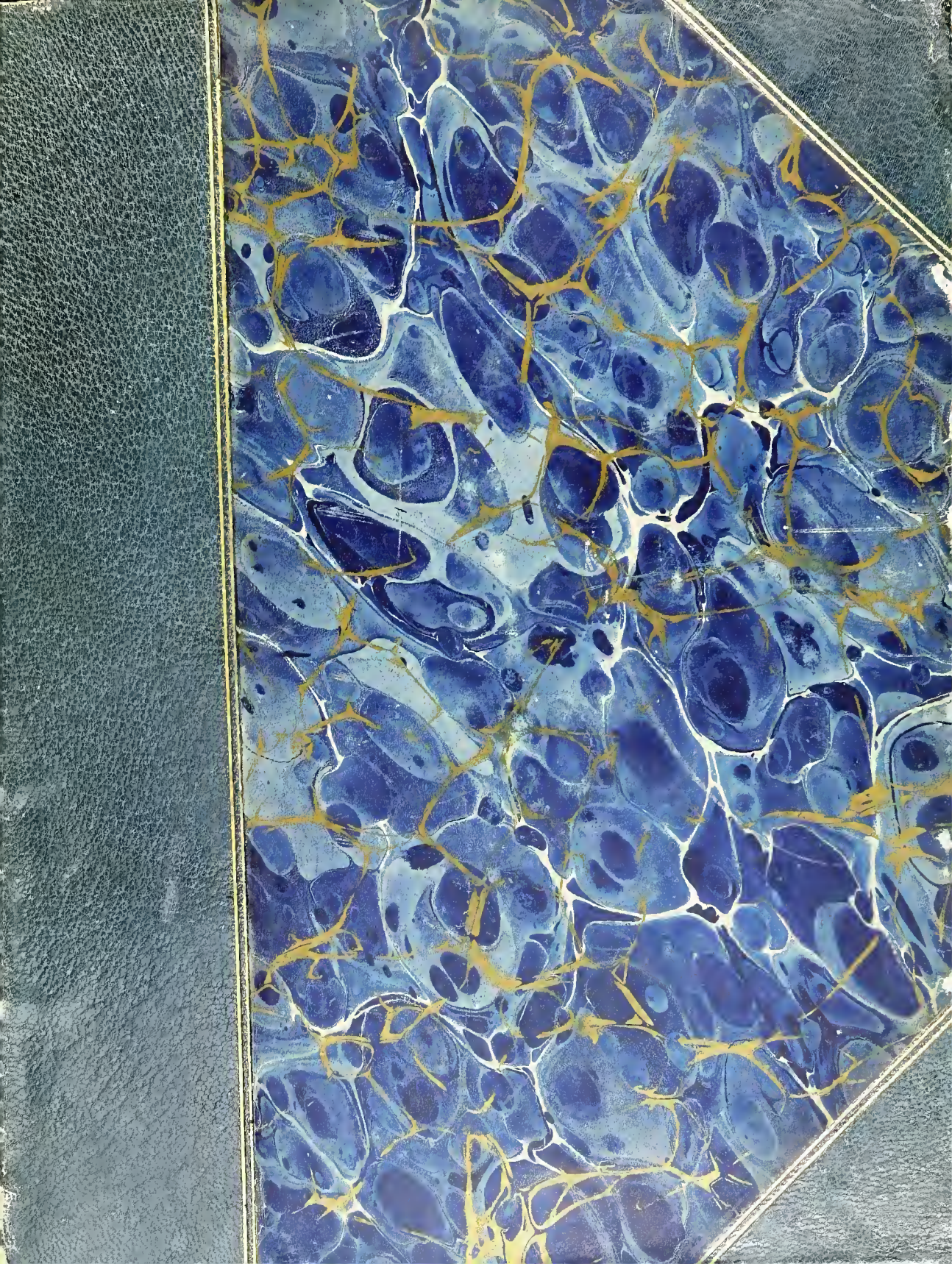


Cornell University Library
Ithaca, New York

BOUGHT WITH THE INCOME OF THE

SAGE ENDOWMENT FUND

THE GIFT OF

HENRY W. SAGE

1891

The date shows when this volume was taken.
To renew this book copy the call No. and give to the librarian.

PHOTODUPLICATION
JUN 17 1981 FI
Interlibrary Loan
Interlibrary Loan
Interlibrary Loan

HOME USE RULES

All Books subject to recall

All borrowers must register in the library to borrow books for home use.

All books must be returned at end of college year for inspection and repairs.

Limited books must be returned within the four week limit and not renewed.

Students must return all books before leaving town. Officers should arrange for the return of books wanted during their absence from town.

Volumes of periodicals and of pamphlets are held in the library as much as possible. For special purposes they are given out for a limited time.

Borrowers should not use their library privileges for the benefit of other persons.

Books of special value and gift books, when the giver wishes it, are not allowed to circulate.

Readers are asked to report all cases of books marked or mutilated.

Do not deface books by marks and writing.

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
3 1924 088 022 839

Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924088022839

The Lismore Papers.

The Lismore Papers

(FIRST SERIES),

VIZ.

AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL NOTES, REMEMBRANCES

AND

DIARIES

OF

SIR RICHARD BOYLE,

FIRST AND 'GREAT' EARL OF CORK.

NEVER BEFORE PRINTED.

Edited, with Introductions and Notes and Illustrations,

BY THE REV. ALEXANDER B. GROSART,
D.D., LL.D., F.S.A. (Scot.),
BROOKLYN HOUSE, BLACKBURN, LANCASHIRE,

FROM THE ORIGINAL MSS. BELONGING TO HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, PRESERVED IN LISMORE CASTLE.

IN FIVE VOLUMES.

VOL. V.

PRINTED FOR PRIVATE CIRCULATION ONLY.
1886.

S

CHISWICK PRESS:—C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO., TOOKS COURT,
CHANCERY LANE.

Aprill 1637.

27.

AID vnto Henry Bellingham and John Kelley for dissolving of a custodiam, and an Injunction graunted owt of the Court of Wardes, to be put in possession of the ploughlands of Kilmurron & Barry Robert entlea, being thearle of Barrymores land, at the prosequcon of the Lo. Mowntnorreyes for a debt the said Earle did owe him, being assigned over to his Ma^ty, xxx^li.

28 ꝑ. M^r walley, by my order, delivered to the said Earle of Barrymore in gowld 350^li ster :, at his going to dublin, being by the Lo. deputies warrant carried thither by the Serieant at armes at the sute of one Thomas wakefeild of dublin, merchant, for a debt of 255^li for wares; and now his Lo^p is by me supplied in ready moneis with 1463^li. 16^s, in part of 2000^li that I haue vndertaken to furnish him withall to cleer his crying debts, vppon the mortgage of Buttevant & Rices lands in Buttevant. The particulers of my payments ar treuly laid down in M^r walleys books, and then acknowledged by thearle and his wife.

29. Given docter Higgens, at Lismoor, 5^li in gold to give phisick to my daughter peggie; which he never did.

24 ꝑ. I bought of Mr Morris ffitz gerald 300 okes owt of the woods of castlelishen, to be employed for my intended bwilding

at Broghill; for [which] I paid him before hand one hundred pownds in golde.

30 ꝑ. I having, at the instance of peregryne Banaster, esqr., promised to lend david o crowlie lxxx^{li} ster: on the mortgage of Buckeris, neer to Augustine Atkins, who accordingly paid him in hand 20^{li} therof.

30. Lent W^{m} M^{c} donnogh o murrey on his bond in ready money xij^{li}.

ꝑ paid the Lady cleyton for the chardg of my 2 daughters, 57^{li} 4^{s}.

30. Given to the corporacon of Bandon towards the making of the new stoan bridge adioyning to ffrancesses gaite, v^{li}.

Maye 1637.

1 ꝑ. paid by Augustine Atkins to Charles M^{c} dermott charty and others that claymed some right in the ploughland of Broghane, wherof peregryne Banaster is my tennant in Carbrie, to purchace in their Release therof, which they perfected vnto me, 20^{li}.

2 ꝑ. paid by him, and M^{r} walley, at severall tymes vnto dermott M^{c} ffynneen Reogh charty, who pretended some tytle to the plowland of Ballyvirg, and the two ploughlands of the Grillaghes in clonshane, in the barronie of carbry, and brought his Nisi prius to try his tytle at thassizes; which moved [me] to compownd with him; & for his Right and his assurance & Release, I paid him ciiij^{li}, and Released to him for ever a clayme I had to some other lands, that I never had the possession of.

paid by Augustine Atkins for hewing some knee and other ship tymber in my woods, which Moylen canty is with some corde woods to sell for me, and pay me the moneis on accompt.

[The greater part of this page and the other side of sheet p. 192, blank.—G.]

1. I cam from Maynooth to dublin, having spent my tyme at home and in Mownster ever sithens the 20th of July laste, vntill this firste of May that I retorned to Dublin.

1. Thearle of Kildare and his Lady assigned vnto me by deed, the rent of the Mannor of Crvm in the county of Lymerick, being 200li ster : per annum ; the first payment to be made me at Michas next, vntill I shalbe repaid 500li ster : (which I haue assigned him to receav of Sir Charles Coot, thelder, and Sir charles the yonger), which is due vnto me from them by two severall Recognezances, whervppon 250li ster : is paiable the 24th of June next, 1637, and thother 250li ster : on all Sts daie, 1637, then next ensewing ; which 2 Recognezances I haue given vp, and assigned vnto Kildare, who hath written his lettres by Ensign peers Lacie to his tennant Mr parry to paie his Rent heerafter (as they shall grow due) vnto me, till I be repaid my 500li ster :, and I have since, at his Lops and his Ladies request made a lettre of attorney to Mr Arthure champen to receav that 500li for his Lops vse.

4 ꝑ. paid my attorney Mr Stephens for sewing out my ffyne from Sir charles coott the yonger and his Lady, with others, of Monoser ne gillagh, in the county of Lymerick, wherof Mr green is my tennant, iijli. xiijs. vjd ster.

5. Given my olde servant Wm Whittle, who now serves the Mr of the wardes, xxs for presenting me with a written book of the Lorde primates sermons ; which book I sent by my son dongarvan to the noble Ladie Le strange.

5. I paid to the vicetreasurer for my Easter Rents, 1637, of ffermoy and Gill Abbey, xxiijli. 14s. 7d ster :, and sent my acquittances by Mr fflood to Sir George Horsey (as I had

formerly don my laste acquittances to Thomas Cross at Stalbridge), for to testefie for Sir George, that I did duely every half year pay the Kings Rent of those my 2 Abbeis heer at the receipt of thexchequer in Ireland, as by his pattent is appointed. And I also sent him Sir James wares certifficat to satisfy the Barrons of thexchequer in England that I had duely paid those rents, ever since the pattent of those Abbeys was paste in Revercon to Sir George in truste for me. I also wrot to Sir Georg for the bond of 40000 marks ster: for which I had paid him 2000 marks & gaue M^r^ fflood x^s^ ster.

8. I delivered Mr Nugent of Dublin, merchant, the Recognezances wherin he and his two brothers were bound vnto me to paie me Nyne hundreth and ten pounds ster: at my howse in Dublin on Michas day laste; which Recognezance of 2000^li^, although they forfeicted vnto me, yet I am since paid, viz., one C.^li^ to my servant Tho. Hinson; to Sir W^m^ parsons 700^li^ (which he paid Sir pawle Davies in part of my subsedie), and now he paid W^m^ chettle for me cxij^li^; and he presented me with 3 hogsheads of wyne, for forbearance. And Sir W^m^ to make vp the 1200^li^ he paid Sir pawle for my second payment of my sixe subsedies, paid 100^li^ he receaved of Sir walter crosby, and 400^li^ borrowed of Mr Nicholas Loftus. 1200^li^ *ster.*

9. I receaued heer of Mr Knyveton, purcevant of Mounster, ccc^li^ ster:, and gave him my lettres to M^r^ walley to repay it on sight at Lismoor to Mr Thomas Betsworthe.

9. I sent Sir phillip percivall the counterparts of the two Leases I made to donnegh m^c^ Teag carthy, to be entred in thoffice taken vppon his attainder for treason, which he retorned vnto me.

vppon my waie from clonmell towards dublin, on the 27th of Aprill, 1637, I agreed with watt Croker, in the presence of my

son Dongarvan, & Sir John Brown, that his wife & hee should surrender vnto me the voyde lease which I graunted to M^{r} croker, and his mother, Mrs Mawnsfeild, for bothe their lives; which lease determyned by Mrs Maunsfeilds death. And vppon this agreement he & his wife surrendered the former voyde lease of Modellegie, and of the two pl[oughlands] thervnto belonging, I am to make to Mrs Croker, her husband, & their son an estate for their 3 lives, they encreasing my Rent 20^{li} ster: a year from Easter Laste during her lyffe, and after her death other 20^{li} ster: a year, during wat croker and his sons life, if they or either of them should survive her, so as during her lyffe my Rent presently encreased xx^{li} ster: per annum, and after her death other 20^{li} per annum, in bothe 40^{li} ster: a year encreases of Rent, in forme aforesaid.

9. Thursday the cawse between John Irish and my self for the Tithes of Ringrone was heard at the Councell table, The Lord Deputie being present, and after 3 howers spent in pleading and voting, his Lo^{p} ordered me to pay (not withstanding my lease and payment of the Rent till yrish his Resignacon) the some of 243^{li} ster:, how iustely god knows best. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"Touching the Rectory of Ringrone adjudged to John Irish."—G.]

10. Sent by my son dongarvan to Kildare digbye, and Lettice digbie, two angels, to geshill when he rodd thither to see his sister Ka: Jones.

11. M^{r} walley having by my order delivered at Lismore one Thowsand pownds ster: to Symon Gibbons, of yoghall, merchant, vppon his bill of exchandge, chardging Mr Robert Cole, of dublin, merchant, to repaie it me in dublin, the Tenth of May 1637; the said 1000^{li} ster: was this day, by my order, paid vnto Mr Nichas Loftus, esqr., his Ma^{ts} receavor, in part of the 5000^{li}

ster: that I am bownde by Recognezances to pay the Kinge the 24th of June next, for the mean proffits of the Colledge of yoghall, wherof for the next payment, there is yet vnpaid 4000li ster:, and 5000li, 24 Junij, 1638, in full payment of my compesicon, being therfore in all 15000li ster.

11. I receaved lettres from Mr perckins, and in them 7 other, 2 from Lewis, 2 from Hodge, 2 from Mr Marcombes, and one from Boyle Smyth, all which I retorned answers of, in a packet to parckins, with my order to him to hasten over bills of exchandg to Mr Marcombes for 400li, which of myne he hathe in his hands, of the 600li I made over to him for to supply my sons withall for this somers travails, wherof he made over for them to geneva but 200li, and for that marcombes was gon thence to paris, and married vnknown vnto me, he staied in his own hands thother 400li vntill that nowe by *Mr Stoughton*, the goldsmith, I gaue him order by my lettres, to hasten that 400li over to Mr Marcombes for the former vses. And seconded my lettres to perkins with others to that effect by dean spicer. [In margin—"*he altered his purpose, which enforced me to send them by the letter poste.*"—G.]

11. Mr James Nugent, of Dublin, bought of me one hundreth Tons of barr yron to be delivered owt of my scales at my ffordge, for xiijli ster: the Ton. I am to bear noe chardge, nor adventure by land, or sea, nor to paie anie custome, greate, or smale; ffor the payment of which 1300li ster: on Candlemas daie next, himself, with his brother, Xtofer Nugent, of Robinstown, in the county of westmeath, esqr., and James Barnewall, of dr[u]mbreen, in the county of dublin, esqr., ar bound to me, in Recognezance of 2600li before the Lo. cheef Justice of the comon pleas.

15. My tennant, John shepheard, being sued at the Councell

table by Archdeacon Gwyn for the Rectory of Kilmolashe & Bewly, wherof I had a lease for about 30 yeares yet vnexpired of the 60 yeares which the former Archdeacon, Richard Danyell, had made therof to one Robert Brennock, being confirmed by Meilerus, Arch: Bicshop of Cashell, and Comendatory Bicshop of Lismoor and waterford, and vnder the chapters seale of Lismoor: ffor composing of that sute, My Selfe and Gwyn, of our own accords, referred our Selves to thadwarde of the Lo. primate & the L. Bicshop of Londonderry, who this daie heard our differences, and ordered me to enioy the whole Rents, tythes, and proffits freely till all Saincts next, & then to yeald vp to Gwyn the possession. And with John Lee, of waterfords, consent before hand given me thervnto, I delivered thorrigenall lease and my assignment from Brennock to the L. Bicshop of Londonderry, to be given vp to Mr Archdeacon when he shall haue given me a Release of all the mean proffits. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Touching the Rectory of Kilmolashe unjustly taken from my father at the suite of Gwyn.*"—G.]

17. I lent Mr John Meers gratis in ready money to paie Sir Wm Anderson (for which I was engaged by a noat vnder my hand now given back vnto me, it being for the stock of sheep that is vppon the lands of Cannycoo[r]t & dromkit) clvj^li^. vj^s^. vj^d^, for repayment wherof the 19 of June next his own bond & Sir Wm Andersons is given me. *Repaid xix^o^ Junij* 1637.

18. I receaved lettres this day from Sir peercie Smythe of the continewence of his ffathers extream sicknes. And that his Ladie was safely delivered of a yong son the 14th of this moneth.

19 ꝑ. Mr John Hunt this daie brought me 2 receipts vnder the hands of Jack Strongman, acknowledging the Receipt of 15^li^ & 5^li^, in both 20^li^, paid him on my lettres, vppon accompt for

the carriadge of my tymber from dromarten to courtb[rack] for my bwilding at Askeating, and is in part payment of 30^{li} that I lent Mr Hunt.

19. paid Mrs Green and her daughter Kate 20^{li}, having formerly lent my late steward on his bill v^{li}, and to his wife of my moneis by Badnedg other 5^{li}, in all 30^{li} ster: for which 30^{li} his attorneis, being his wyffe & daughter, bave made me a generall Release, with Covenant that if shee recover it from the L. ch[ancellor], or Abell Griffen his steward, then to repay me my 30^{li} for pore corn.

20 ꝑ. This day I paid Alderman Barry of Dublin, alderman, C.^{li} ster: which was for thearle of Barrymores debt, which I did vndertake to paie for his Lo^{p}, as part of the mortgage of Buttevant; but his Lo^{p} did not acknowledg to me that he did owe him any more, though by his lettres it apered otherwise, which when I found owt, I cawsed my payment of this C.^{li} to be endorsd on the bond, & took a receipt to my self.

20. My grandchild, lyttle ffranck Boyle, with her Nvrces, embarcqued at the Rings end for England in the same passadge that the Lo. Mountnorreis & his lady departed. The countess of Kildare, the Ladie Ratcliffe & M^{rs} vscher brought her to the Ship Syde, god bless her: I gaue her dry nurse, Sara Ball, a peec.

25. x ob. This daie Henry stanes delivered Wm Barber 20^{li} in golde which he borrowed of Sir Thomas Stafford, and is by me vndertaken to be transmitted to Sir Thomas in dischardg of that debt.

25 ꝑ. I concluded with Mr Alexander Twose, the brothers son of Gwie Twose, to assign and Release him & his heires the two ploughlands of Shanekill, and Ballycolane, parcels of the Mannor of Mogelie, at x^{li} ster: Rent, and he also to conveigh

and Release vnto me, and my heires, all suche other lands as he pretended were graunted by Andrew Colthurste, as attorney to Sir walter Raleigh, vnto Thomas Salisbury, within the Mannor of Mogealy, being 400 acres of statute measures, and after confirmed by Sir walter by 2 severall deeds both to salisburie, and vnto Gwie Twose; as also the 120 acres in Wm Hernes ffearm in curreheen, which I had by deed (never duely perfected) exchandged with Gwy Twose, for 120 acres in Mogely, soe as by this agreement I am to holde my 12[0 acres].

25. Symon gibbons of yoghall repaid Wm Barber the C.^li^ ster: that above a year since he entreated me to lend Mr Page to sett forward making of broad cloathes in Kilmacke, for which I had bothe their bonds; now vppon repayment by me given him vp.

28. M^r^ ffitz gerald, Agent for the Lo. dockwrae and the Ladie his mother, paid Wm Barber 60^li^ ster: for the Rent of Tibb and Tom, neer Hogden, but due vnto me for the arrear of the Rent, ever since I lent the 300^li^ vppon the mortgage therof; which Rent after 8 per centum for & vntill May laste amounted to the some of lx^li^ ster: ffor which till May day, 1637, I gave him my acquittance.

June 1637.

1. The firste of June, 1637, my son Dongarvan (whome I beseech god to bless) did this daie embarcque at the Rings end, neer Dublin, to return to his Ladie into yorckshier. He hath been paid heer for his half yeares pencon due at Easter laste 750^li^, wherof Tho. Badnedg receaved of me for him 23^li^; M^r^ walley paid him for the Easter Rents of my Ironworckes by my direction 325^li^; and Wm Barber by my order paid him heer in Dublin 402^li^, in all 750^li^ ster. And I alsoe wrott by him to my cozen, Thomas Burte, to pay him 600^li^ in part payment of

his debt to me for the 200 tons of barryron which I sowld him, on his bonds, and also 750^{li} for the sale of 50 tons of Naile-roddyron which Burt had contracted [for] in London; which I have by my lettres promised shalbe delivered on my son, & my cozen Burts lettres; which 1350$^{[li]}$, and other 1300^{li} due vppon Mr Nugent of dublin, and his suerties Recognezances and paiable at candlemas next, I supply Dongarvan withall to cleer all his debts, ffor which he is to give bonds to paie yt vnto his sister Margaret at her age of 14 yeares [or] marriadg, or to me, if she die before either of them. He arrived at Hollyhed the 2 of June, 1637: god bless him in all his waies. [Lord Cork's son writes in margin—"x. OB. *Mr Burts debt of* 600^{li} *here mentioned as also Nugents bond, wherby it apeares vpon what termes I owe three Thowsand and odd pounds to my father.*"—G.]

4. Sent his Ma^{ts} Attorney generall by Badnedge v^{ll} in golde to be of councell with me in all my occations, which he did accept of, and promised, except in James Rahes sute.

5. Given M^{r} secretary Edmonds his cleark Ric Seaton, 40^{s} for coppies of howard the silckmans pleadings, and other coppies concerning Blacknoll.

7. Sir Addam Loftus sent me a fatt Buck out of his parck in the Rannalogh; which I gave him 20 deer to begin his stoar withall.

10. This day Mr Alexander Twose of welles, and I, concluded all our differences for and concerning the cxx acres of land in Curryheen and the half ploughland belonging to the castle of Mogealy, and I released to him & his heires, the two ploughlands of Shanekill and Ballycolan, paying me & my heires x^{li} ster: Rent, Sute of Court, Release; and he conveighed back to me, & my heires, the cxx acres in curryheen, and the halfe ploughland of the castle of Mogealy and in the

Ilands & in the plowlands of Garreduff, and gave me vp all the deeds and his bond to pay me lxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iij^{d} on the first of January next for all the arrears of Rent. [Lord Cork's son writes here, "OB. *An agreement between my father and M^{r}. Alexander Tousse touching a hundred and twenty acres in Curryheen and the half ploughland of Mogelly and in Island.*"—G.]

13. This daie according thadvice & agreement between me, and thearle of castlehaven at dublin the 9 of this moneth, before the L. viscount costelloe and others, I laborred as he advized me my comissioners Sir John dongan and Sir Nichas white, to travaile hence to Maddanstown to receav the cognezance of the Cowntess of Castlehavens ffyne of the Mannor of Stalbridg, and sent my servant, Tho. Badnedg, with my lettres to his Lo^{p} to procure and see the perfection therof, as thearle by his covenant had vndertaken. But her La^{p} would not acknowledge it without a hundreth peeces before hand, soe as my commissioners were enforced (this thirde tyme) to return without having it don, and Badnedg without any answer of my lettres.

14. I delivered my lettres to M^{r} perckins, and in them others from me to Mr Marcombes, for him and my sons to tarry the heat of the somer at Geneva, and not to begin their travailes into Italy till Michas, and gave order now to M^{r} perckins to send them by exchandge the 400^{li}, being the Remayn of the 600^{li} I made over to him for them, wherof 300^{li} to be paid them in Geneva on Michas day next, as part of the 1000^{li}, for their maintenance abroad from m̃ 1637, vntill Michas, 1638; which 300^{li} is to be made vpp 700^{li} more, for that year, over and above the 200^{li} that M^{r} parkins made over vnto them, of the 600^{li} he receaved from them, on Symon gibbons bill of exchandge, per Gilbert the purcevant.

17. I this day paid Mr John Heys 80^{li} ster: in dischardge of

a bond of 160li ster: that thearle of Barrymore made to John Stanley, thelder, merchant, deceased, and took vp his Lops bond canceld, with Mr Heyes his acquittance, who receaved the money by order of John Stanleis widdoe.

17. This daie I sent in a boxe sealed vp, my ffyne of the mannor of Stalbridge in dorcetshier, acknowledged onely by thearle of castlehaven, with my lettres to Thomas Cross, my steward there, by Mr John clavell, the phisicall lawyer; and in a packett to Tho. cross, the coppie of other lettres of myne written to the said Earle to have his Lady, as he hathe covenanted, to Joyn with him in the ffyne, with thorrigenall lettres to his Lop in answer of myne, and his Lops lettres with his own hand written to Mr ffrances Anctill to paie the Lo. Cottington a thowsand pownds ster:, and therwith to free all his estate from my Lo. Cottington, wherby Mr Hippesly and Mr Manning may be at liberty to Joine in my assurances.

17. Moylen Canty was allowed by Mr walley vijli for the chardge of the comissioners and witnesses in the Sute between owen mc nc murgh carty & Teag mcfflorence Leary land[s] in Sleight Teag o Mahons [country].

17. This daie my Nephue, Roger power, Roger carew, Hugh croker, of Ballyancker, Robert downing, Henry Rogers, Tho. pomfrett, and John ffoster, brought me to dublin from John walley 5560li 3s ster:, towards the payment of my great debt to his Maty, wherof I am, at or before the 24th of this moneth, to paie at the receipt of the excheqr 5000li, as my second payment of the 15000 which my Lo. deputie ordered me to paie his maty for the Rents & proffits of the colledg of yoghall; and 1200li for my third and 4th payment of my 6 subsedies. And Mr walley hath alsoe directed the said Hugh Croker to pay me other 290li for iron which he was suertie to me for his brother

Xtofer croker, (which was paid Wm Barber 20 Junij, 1637.) And M^{r} walley gave Tho. pomfret 5^{li} to bear their chardges to Dublin, & lxx^{s} to defraie their chardges back from Dublin to Lismoor.

19. The meeting between the Lords Bicshops of Derry, waterford, [&] the M^{r} of wardes to Compownd our differences was this daie in debate at my howse, but not concluded.

19. Leeftennant Richard Rutledge gaue me an ambling gray nag, for which I haue promised him a lardger gelding of my own breed, and brought me his own Easter Rents and moste of my other Connaght Rents.

20. Remember to know [of] Mr Attorney ffysher the reason whie he took an estate of Hughe Roe o Higgen of the two quarters of Rathtoomie, within sixe myles of Bealick, in the County of Mayoe, being part of the lands that my cozen, Sir George Boyle, conveighed to me and my heires for ever, reserving his Ladies lyffe therin.

21. This daie Mr John Butler of cloghbride did give me his consent that I should make Marmaduke shaste of Clonmell my tennant of the Rectories of Raronan and Kilgraunt, whervppon he promised me to surrender vnto me his lease I made him therof, when we should be in the countrey. And then I wrott to Marmaduke to enter vppon the possession of those Rectories, and that I would make him a lease of them at 70^{li} per annum de claro.

23. I cleered all accompts with Mr Henry warren, and signed three acquittances which he brought me, all written by himself, for one yeare and a halfes Rent ended at and for our Lady day, 1637; owt of which Rents I abated him xxij^{li} x^{s} ster: for his chardges on the sute for the warde of Tubber, which he recovered from M^{r} [*name illegible*].

24. This day the deputie cheef Remembrancer of his Ma^{ts} court of Excheqr being Mr Wm Sandes, brought me an order signed by the Lo. cheef Barron for cancelling my Recognezance, which by the Lo. deputies order I had entred into before the L. cheef Barron in ten Thowsand pownds ster: for the payment of ffive thowsand pownds ster: on the 24th daie of June laste, 1637, which 5000^{li} I having paid to Nicholas Loftus, esqr., deputie generall Receavor to his Matie, the [*blank*] day of this moneth, and producing the vicethreasures acquittance for the same, I had an order in court for cancelling my said Recognezance; which was don in court accordinglie, and with the coppie of thorder vnder the deputie Remembrancers hand sent me and my cancelled Recognezance to shew me, for my Satisfacon; whervppon I gaue Mr Wm Sandes 40^{s} for his ffees.

24 ꝑ. This day M^{r} walley by my order supplied Mr Redmond Roche with 700^{li}; two hundred wherof was for his wives estate for life in M^{r} wisemans howse in Bandon, thother 500^{li} to pay Henry Henley for Ballyhendon.

26. The Lo. Bicshop of Lismoor and waterford, and my self, after his peticons to the Lo. deputie and councell for Lismoor, Kilbree, Bewly, Kilmolashe, Kilclogher, and Ardmoor, and the ffowrth fishe of Awmore, and that all his peticons were by me Legallie answered, vppon the B^{ps} motion to referr all our tytles and differences to the Lo. Bicshop of Londonderry, and Sir W^{m} parsons, M^{r} of the wardes, I consented to submitt all his demaunds to those two persons, both of them being soe by him no[min]ated. And the Lo. deputies consent, and approbacõn being first had, before I would yeald to anie treatie to be entred into, by the said Referrees. And they knowing the Lo. deputies willingnes to haue the tytles and demaunds of the Bicshop to be reconciled by them, had severall meetings, and the view

and examynacon of all my deeds, leases, pattents and evidences. And this day at my house in Dublin in the presence and consents of bothe of vs grew to a full conclusion.

27 ꝏ ꝏ. This daie I was sent for to the castle of Dublin to appeer before the Lo. deputy to declyne as in presenti, where accordingly my self, and my ffeoffees of truste, viz. Sir W^{m} parsons, Sir W^{m} ffenton, Sir John Brown (for Sir peercie S[myt]he was not there,) did Joyn with the wicked Bicshop of Corke, and Mr Rugg, who signed for Michaell Boyle, the Bicshops son, being new made colledgrener, [= college owner] and surrendred the colledg of yoghall,

27. With the howse, gardens, and all the possessions therof speritual and temporall to his Ma^{ty}; And the Lo. deputie, who had assured me that he had procured and brought owt of England with him his Ma^{ts} lettres of warrant for regraunting vnto me and my heires the colledg house and lands for ever, did yesterday morning call vnto Mr Tho Lyttle, his Lo^{ps} secretary, willinge him in my heering, and of the Bicshops of Derry, Corke, Sir Wm Parsons and others to seek owt his Ma^{ts} lettres for that purpose, & deliver them to me, that I might prepare a warrant for his Lo^{ps} signature for drawing vp of my ffiant of ffee ffearme, vnto which Mr Lyttle replied, that he had no suche lettres of his Ma^{ts}. Then his Lo^{p} willed him to call to Mr Edmonds, his fellow Secretary, to look them owt, and deliver them vnto me, that my pattent might be paste, as was by him vppon our conclusions promised. But this morning, when we cam the second tyme to attend his Lo^{p}, to perfect the surrender of the colledge, his L^{p} vsed those words, "The Kings lettres I promised your Lo^{p} is either myslayed, or forgotten, but I doe promise your Lo^{p} vppon my ffaith and honnor that if Councell draw vp such a warrant for passing the colledg house and

gardens, and the tenements and ploughland thervnto belonging, I will presentlie transmitt it to his Ma^{ty} and procure it to be signed, and retorned, and thervppon pass you a pattent of the howse Rent free, and of the land at the Rent it is worth and at the surveigh. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*My Lord deputyes promise towching Yoghall.*"—G.]

ꝑ 27 ꝑ. This day Wm Barber brought me Sir pawel davies his receipt for the cclxiiij^{li} ster: that by order of the Lo. deputy and councell I was ordered to pay John Irish clearck for the mean proffits of the parsonadge of Ringrone, and to deposit it in the clearck of the Councells hands; which Wm Barber paid Sir Pawle Davies yesterday, as by the receipt vnder his hand remayning with me apereth.

27 ꝑ. This day Murtagh Mc daniell o Brien, of Annagh, signed my generall Release of the castle Town and ploughland of crannagh, in the county of the cross of Tiperarie, for which I firste paid him at thensealing of my deed cxx^{li}. M^{r} walley by my order paid him other 20^{li}, and paid his Sollictor 40^{s}, M^{r} gawen Barckl[ey] 3^{li}, and I this day 55^{li} ster.

27 ꝑ. I signed the Indentures of cov[en]ants loading the vse of the ffyne that vlick Roche of Ballydur[g]en and Ellen his wife acknowledged to me this Trinety tearm of the lands conteyned in the lease of 99 yeares to me & my son Robert Boyle, for the securing of the 500^{li} ster: I lent him thervppon.

ꝑ 28. I having, by the delivery of Mr Symon Gibbons, of yoghall, merchant, paid vnto his Ma^{ts} deputie Receavo^{r}, Mr Nichas Loftus, the xjth of May laste, one thowsand pownds ster:, vppon his acknowledgment that he had receaved it, and that it should be allowed me, as one 1000^{li} of the 5000^{li} that by Recognezance I was bownd to paie to his Ma^{ts} vse on Midsomer day following, and the 20 of this month I had the vice-

threasurers acquittance for the whole money, whervppon I returned him his receipt for the thowsand pownds that he sent by Mr Gibbons, when he paid him that 1000^li; and william Barber paid him thother 4000^li, in full payment of the 5000^li; but Mr Loftus left the 4000^li with my man till the 28, and then fetched it away.

28. Mr Nichas Loftus having kyndely in my absence in Mounster supplied Sir W^m parsons before my coming to dublin with 400^li ster:, to make vp 800^li he had of myne 1200^li, for my third and ffowrth subsedies, which Sir William paid for me to Sir pawle davies, for which he gave him his acquittance for 1200^li, in my dischardg I this day thanckfullie repaid Mr Loftus his 400^li ster: by the delivery of my servant, Wm Barber.

28 ꝑ. This 28 of June, 1637, god called to his mercy owt of this world into a better, my yongest daughter, the Ladie Margarett Boyle, who departed this lyffe in Sir Randall cleytons house neer Corke: buried in yoghall.

28. I this daie paid in all my laste Easter Rents to Mr Nichas Loftus, his Ma^ts deputie Receavor, (except those for Gill abbey and ffermoy, which I paid in to his Ma^ts receipt the 5 of May proceeding,) which, my halfe yeares Rent now paid, did amount vnto cxxj^li. xvj^s. v^d ster:; wherin I had abatement and allowances of xxvj^li vppon my Lord calfeilds bill of imprest given for my arrears of Skiddies Castle in Cork, which I am to make good, if my Lo. Calffeld should die before Michas that it can be defalcked. And other xv^li for my half yeares ffee as Lo. Treasurer due at Easter laste.

July 1637.

1. Lent my noble frend, the Lo. viscount of valencia, vppon his worde, to paie his companie withall, one hundred pownds in golde, which his Lo^p the 4th of this moneth (1 ꝑ) paid Sir

Edward Bagshaw for the debt of thearle of barrymore, 84^{li} due by his bond on Maie daie, 1636; and for the vse therof ther was due viij^{li}. viij^{s}, and 4^{li} for chardges for which he accepted of xl^{s}, so as I paid him but 86^{li}; whervppon his lo^{ps} bond with an acquittance was given vp vnto me.

1 ꝏ. paid my cozen, stephen crowe, vppon a bond of one C.^{li} that the Earle of Barrymore entred into to Sir Wm Anderson, for the paying of 50^{li}, xxxviij^{li} in money, and xij^{li} I gave him my acquittance, being for 2 yeares Rent of Knockmore in the County of Sligoe, ended at our Ladie day, 1637, making in bothe 50^{li} ster:; whervppon he gave me vp his Lo^{ps} bond.

2. Robert mynters distress being by M^{r} walleys direction taken for 75^{li}. 10^{s} in arrear vnto me for castlem^{c}evroly [qu. Castle m^{c} Awley?] at our Ladie daie laste, 1637, I, at mynterns entreaty, gave him tyme for that, & his next Michas rent, being in all cxvj^{li} ster:, till the laste of october next; for payment wherof at Lismoor he hath assigned over to M^{r} walley to my vse his 2 leases of old cunoghie and 2 pl[oughs] in Kilnaltalloon; whervppon I wrott to M^{r} walley to restoar his distresses.

4. I haue this daie procured from Mr Symon Gibbons two bills of exchandge chardging his brother in lawe, Mr Hayman, of Mynhead, clothier, to paie Thomas crosse 50^{li} ster:, therwith to repaie thearle of Bristoll soe much which he borrowed of his Lo^{p}, to bwy in for me 2 tennants in Stalybridge; which 50^{li} M^{r} walley is to repaie M^{r} gibbon vppon demaund. And he hath alsoe given me his lettres of creddit to ly dormant with his brother Hayman, to furnish Cross at all tymes vppon a monethes forewarning with 500^{li}, or any Some vnder it, soe as when he gives him notice to prepare the moneys at the moneths end, he doe alsoe at that instant send him withall, his lettres of advice &

bils of exchandg for so much as he desires to be supplied withall, chardging me, or M^{r} walley, to paie as much vppon one daies warning to M^{r} gibbons heer at Lismoor, soe as M^{r} gibbons may be paid in Mounster by that tyme Cross shall receave it at Mynhead.

4. Given M^{r} patrick darcie and Mr Marten my councell vj peeces, for considering vppon, and altering the draught of his Ma^{ts} lettres for passing me the colledg house of yoghall, and the return of the Lo. Bicshop of Derry & Sir W^{m} parsons towching the Bicshop of waterford.

4 ꝑ. Wm Barber by my order paid Mr Stephen Stephens for and to the vse of Erasmus Burrowes 200^{li} ster:, in part payment of a greater some due vnto him, by thearle of Barrymore, which I vndertook the payment of for his Lo^{p}, in part payment of the 2000^{li} ffor which Buttevant is mortgaged vnto me; and the receipt of this 200^{li} is endorced on his Lo^{ps} bonde; and the 12 of this moneth he also paid erasmus burrowes other lviij^{li}. vij^{s}. 1^{d} in full payment of his debts & interest.

5 ꝑ. The Lo. deputie this day sent a purcevant to m[a]ynooth to fetch thearle of Kildares to dublin, and comitted him to the castle.

6. my steward, smythwick, delivered Mr James Newtervile iiij^{li} ster: in money (which should haue bought a dozen of silver spones) as a greatuetie from me to Mrs Netterfeild for acknowledging my ffyne of the Mannor of Tobber, in the County of wickloe, but her husband made choice rather to haue the iiij^{li} in money then the spoons.

6. M^{r} walley hath written vnto me that in preferance of my lettres, that he hath of my moneis delivered vnto Mr Redmond Roche 700^{li}, towards his purchaze from Henry Henley of his ffearme and stock of ballyhendon, which is made over to me for

my securety of 500^{li} ster: therof; Thother 200^{li} ster: therof is for the purchaze of M^{r} W^{m} wisemans new house in coolfaddo, and his other tenements & lands in Bandonbridge, Etc.; which Redmond Roch hath for term of his wives lyffe, which they both ar to assure over to thvse of my son Lewis.

8. Wm Barber delivered to Boyes x^{li} which his ffather wrott to me to Supplie him withall, with promise to repaie it to M^{r} william perckins in London. And by my order he delivered to John cravens v^{li}, and to John Eddoe v^{li} for their wages due at Midsomer laste.

xj. Henry Stanes delivered and paid for me to Wm Barber this daye cxl^{li} ster:, with other v^{li} to be sent Sir Thomas Stafford, and 25^{li} to be sent to M^{r} W^{m} perkins; to bothe of which he did owe those moneis.

11. This daie Mr Richard ffitz gerald, of the Kings bench office did paie Wm Barber, three hundreth and one pownd & iij^{s}. iiij^{d} to my vse in dischardge of all Rents and arreradges of Rents due vnto me by M^{r} W^{m} ffreke, for & vntill Easter laste out of Garran James; ffor which cccj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}, I gave him my acquittance.

11. My new coachman, Nichas Elsworth, was by me enterteigned at viij^{li} a year wages.

12. paid Erasmus Burroes, for the debt of thearle of Barrymore, 58^{li}. 7^{s}. 1^{d}.

13. Lent Henry Staines 50^{li} on his bill, to be repaid on St. James his day next term. [In margin—"*Repaid me at Clonmell.*"—G.]

14. The L. Courcie, in the presence and heering of his son in lawe, Mr Goghe, hath faithfully promised me soe I would staie my sute againste him for the Castle & lands of Ringrone, neer Kinsale, that he will give me content for my leas therof, in

passing me the lands his brother had sowld me in carbry, and the lands himself hath amongst my lands there, ffor my lease his father made of Ringrove.

14. Henry Staines having delivered Wm Barber 20^{li} to pay his debt withall to Sir Thomas Stafford, and 25^{li} to M^{r} W^{m} parckins, I this daie paid that 45^{li} to Symon gibbons and took his bills of exchandge, chardging Mr Bancky to paie those 2 somes, in Henry Staynes dischardge.

15. when my coachman, Henry Allen, had served me above 9 yeares, and was soe full of Aches and infirmeties as he acknowledged he was hable to drive my coach noe longer, he preferred Nichas Elsworth vnto me, and there due to Harry 4^{li}, I gave him 20 nobles, and to him 30^{s} to paie his postillions.

15 ꝑ. I this daie purchazed of Robert ffoot, late of stalbridge, and now of Ballenekill, Merchant, two Revercons, which he had of two coppihold estates in Stalbridg, worth xxvj^{li} ster : per annum, the one after his mother in lawe, and his elder brothers deceas : thother after his said elder brothers decease onely ; ffor which I this day, vppon his thensealing of my assurances, as they were sent me over by Thomas Cross, my schenescall of my mannor of Stalbridge, paid him ffortie pownds ster.

17. I wrott to M^{r} walley by Symon Gibbon to paie him on sight 95^{li} ster :, for 50^{li} ; wherof he gave me his bill of exchandge, therw[ith] chardging his brother Hayman of Mynhead to paie for me to Thomas Cross that money ; and for thother 45^{li} he gave me 2 other billes of exchandge, chardging Mr Banckes of London to paie Sir Thomas Stafford 20^{li}, and to M^{r} W^{m} perckins other 25^{li}, which Henry Stanes delivered heer to Wm Barber ; which 95^{li} M^{r} walley paid vppon sight.

ꝑ 18. I wrott by Cap^{n} olliver St. John to Mr Morris Butten,

son and heir to Sir Thomas Button, to pay me the 124^{li} I paid for his father.

19. The Ladie Lambert did owe me a C^{li}, that 4 yeares agoe I lent her in readie gowld gratis, of which Sir John Bingly hath given me his bill of debt to paie me xxxv^{li} at thend of next Michas tearme and hath acquited Mr Richard ffysher of lxv^{li} that he did ow to one Sir John Lawrence, wherof Mr Attorney sent me by Sir william ffenton 60^{li}; and thother v^{li} he owes me.

26. I receaved of Mr Nichas Loftus for my ffee, as one of the comissioners for the vicethreasurers accompt 20^{li} ster:, and other 15^{li} for my half yeares ffeee, due at Easter laste as Lo. Threasurer.

ꝑ 27. M^{r} wibron, who attends Sir Addam Loftus, and took owt lettres of Administracon for the Ladie Button, by vertue of her lettre of Attorney, dated the 20th of July, 1636, and the Administracon the tenth of december following 1636, did receave of Mr Nichas Loftus, deputie vicethreasurer, as he hath certefied me vnder his hand, for the arrears of his enterteignm^{t} due to Sir Thomas Button from his Ma^{ty}, 214^{li}. 10^{s}. 8^{d} ster: But it is to be observed that the Ladie Button died before the money was paid M^{r} wibron, or that the administracon was sued foorthwith, so as his acquittance is noe dischardge to the vicethreasurer. And for that Sir Tho. Button was indebted vnto me, as by his bill, and lettres appeereth, in one cxxiiij^{li} ster:, M^{r} wibron hath, in the presence of Tho. Badnedg, this daie faithfully promised me not to depart with the moneis soe by him receaved, till I am satisfied my debt of cxxiiij^{li}. ster.

29 ꝑ. After I had, since my comyng to dublin, paid heer for the proper debts of thearle of Barrymore, those somes following, viz., to Sir Edward Bagshawe 86^{li}; To widdow stanley 80^{li};

To alderman Barry C.^{li}; To Stephen Crowe for Sir Wm Anderson, 50^{li}; and to Erasmus Burowes, 264^{li}. 6^{s}. 11^{d} ster:, & taken vp and cancelled all his Lo^{ps} bonds & specialties that he had given for those debts, there was remayning in my hands of the 2000^{li} ster: for which Buttevant is to be mortgaged to me, the some of 35^{li}. 13^{s}., which xxxv^{li}. xiij^{s}, I this daie delivered to Wm Brien, vppon his receipt, towards the payment of 70^{li} to Mr Nichas Loftus, with whome, for & in the behalfe of the Earle, his solicitor, Tho. Skyddie, had made a composicon for a custodian he had out of the Court of Wardes of some part of thearles lands.

31. I wrott to Mr Walley to paie Symon Gibbons 300^{li}, that Mr Hay[man] of Mynnott had vndertaken to paie Thomas Crosse to bwy in for me some of the demenes of Stalbridge; which 300^{li} Tho. cross is to be at a monethes warning supplied withall vppon M^{r} gibbons his lettres of creddit to Mr Haym[an] and is now chardged by Tho. Cross on me to be paid gibbons.

Auguste 1637.

1. My worthie frend Mr John Glanvyle, the Councellor at Lawes [hath] been made a Serieant at Lawe, sent me a moste kynd lettre with a Serieants Ringe in acknowledgment of my former favors.

2. By order of Sir George Ratcliff, the 25^{li} that Sir peercie Smyth paid James the druncken pedlar, for his yonge Cattle that he bought & freely grazed for him for 15^{li}, and raized it vnto 25^{li}, was by Tho. Badnedg delivered to M^{r} percley, my L. deputies Comptroller, to be employed for the good of James his children. This 25^{li} I lent Sir peercie Smyth, and wrott vnto him to deliver it to cook the clothier, at capoquyn to sett forward clothing there, to be repaid me at Xtmas.

ꝏ 3. Mr George Hooker hath of myne in his hands which he by my direction receaved in readye moneys to my vse of Mr Roger pettiward, Edmond Turvill, Rober ffoot & Thomas pettiward, the contractors for my Iron, when I at my departure from London in Anno 1629, entrusted him with the receipt and payment of my moneis there; and by his own accompt and acknowledgment, as apereth amongst my papers vnder his own hande, he is iustly indebted vnto me, as soe much money of myne by him receaved for me 382li ster.

ꝏ 3. Mr phillip Burlymachie by his lettres without date delivered vnto me the 5th of December 1633, acknowledgeth that he is indebted vnto me in the some of cxxxli ster:, and that therof he hath paid my cozen John Nayler, of graies In, 52li. 10s, and would paie him for my allowance for Midsomer & Michas following, xvli ster:, and then there would reste in his hands of myne but sixtie two pownds xs ster:, which he assigned me to receave of Henry Stanes [and] 50li for one Mr Hockman, which could never gett; and the rest he wrytes he would paie to my said cozen Nailer, or to whome I should direct. But in regard of the worth and trew honesty of the gentleman & that he hath not yet pluckt all the thornes owt of his estate, I never would since wryte vnto him for it, soe as he yet owes it me.

ꝏ 4. I lent gratis in readie money to Nichas Loftus, esqr., 200li ster on his bond to repaie it me vltimo Novembris next.

ꝏ 5. Lent gratis in ready money to my son in lawe Sir Arthure Loftus 50li ster:, on his bill to repaie it me 2 9bris next, which he repaid.

5. I haue this day made vp my accompts with Mr Randall Aldersey for the moneis I lent him for Sir Robert parckhurste, of London; and vppon the perclose of the accompts, and of all

other demaunds between vs, he is iustely indebted vnto me in the some of 403li. 2s. 1d, as apereth vnder his hand.

8. Mr Lyttle, the Lo. deputies secretarie, brought me his Lops licens to repaire into England, and staie there without lymittacon of tyme; with a second warrant for transportacon of 12 horses of my own; and a third warrant for 12 poste horses: and I gratefied Mr Lyttle with 5 peeces. And this daie began his Lops progres into mownster, to entitle the crown to Ormond & Thomond. Vppon Luke Bradies noat for redelivery, I this daie delivered to him the 2 pattents of Tomgreny, and Mc Briens pattent of dowharra, to be delivered to him, that they may bothe make vse of them vppon the great enquirie; and that don, then Luke Bradie is by his noat, to retorne them vnto me.

8 ꝑ. My Lo. deputie signed the confirmacon of the order and agreement with the L. Bicshop of derrie, and the Mr of the wardes, vppon the Referrence from the Councell boord, made between the Lo. Bp of waterford and Lismoor, and me for Lismoor, the 4th fishe of Awmore, Kilbree, New Affane, Bewly, Kelmolashe, Kilclogher, Ardmoor, Etc., And his Lop. and the Councell having confirmed that order, Joyned all in a lettre to Mr secretarie cook to procure his Mats Royall confirmacon of that their act of Councell. And the L. Bp of derry, by direction, & in the name of the L. deputie, wrott to the L. Archbicshop of Canterbury, and sent him a coppie of the said ordre, and confirmacon attested by Sir pawle Davies, to procure his Maty to confirme their acte, and sent the lettres, inclosed in others of his directed to Mr Raylton, my Lo. deputies agent at court, to sollicit the dispatch and retorn therof: sent to Mr Railton by Ro. gilbert, the purcevant, my tenant. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes,—"*The Lo. deputy signed the agreement*

made with the Bishop of waterford and Lismore by my father about Lismoor, Beuly, Etc."—G.]

☙ 9, 7. My daughter Kildare cam from Maynooth the vijth by coach to dublin, and this 9th day of Auguste 1637, abowt seaven of the clock in the evening, the sign being in Leo, she was safely delivered (god be ever praised) at my howse in dublin of a goodlie boye, which is her thirde son; her Lo. and husband being then prizoner in the castle of Dublin for disobeying to deliver to the Lo. digby thancient deeds of the Mannor of Ley, ordered by the Lo. deputie to digby.

☙ 10. I haue taken the Lo. Gorings bill of vse debt for the 2000^{li} I lent him, and his Lo^{ps} bond of 6000^{li} for payment of other 3522^{li}, payable first of May, 1642, with me home, to carry into England.

12. I this daie delivered in readie money eight hundred pownds ster: to Mr Thomas watson, of dublin, alderman, & Mr Abraham Richesses, of St. patrick street, in Dublin, on their bill obligatorie, for repayment on the 12th daie of ffebruarie next; but if I send vnto them before that daie to be supplied with bills of exchandg to haue it paid me in London, and be there paid me before the 12 of ffeb^{r} next, then I am to haue no consideracon for the vse therof, otherwise then they ar to paie me ten per centum.

12. I sent my pardon of Alienacon which coste me neer one C.^{li} by Hinson (after it was vnder tbe great Seal, and enrolled in thoffice of the Rolles,) to be entred in the Awditer of the Court of wardes office within 3 monethes, according to the proviso therin conteyned.

14. I departed from Dublin, and lay that night at Kilgoan; the 15 at Gawran; the 16 I cam to Clonmell, and there I overtook the Lo. Deputy, and was a comissioner for thenquirie, and

to entitle his Matie to Ormond; but before my comynge thither thoffice was fownd, & his M^ts^ tytle fownd to the Seaven Barronies in the County of Tiperary. But I was in Court at the delivery & sealing of the Inquisicon, & staied at Clonmell, attending the L. Deputy till the 18th; his L[ordship] going to (18) Lymerick I cam that night to Lismoor, and by the way, saw ꝑ my new bridge that had coste me 73^li^ ster:, which John Lodden had deceiptfully bwilt for me at Castleconagh, over the River of the Neer, 4 myles from thence, carried away by the fflood.

20 ꝑ. I sent to Mr Wm Haly, of Lymerick, by Nedd Hall, 4 wrytings, which were entrusted to my keeping by one M^r^ david Bowrck, of Lymerick, to be by Mr Haly restored vnto him in the presence of the Lo. of Kerry, & I to haue my noat, or a dischardg from david Bowrck, by Nedd Hall.

22. I bestowed on M^r^ W^m^ perckins, my London Tailor, my son Rogers bay gelding that M^r^ walley gave him, called whistler, and lent M^r^ perckins, at dublin, 20^li^ ster.

22. I cleered my accompts with ffranck ffowkes for all his Rents and arrears due for and vntill our Ladie daie, 1637; wherpppon he paid all to Mr Walley, excepting cxxx^li^ ster:; ffor which 130^li^ he gave me his own bond, and one Wm Maylwarde, of Wolverhampton, Tailor, bownd with him for payment therof in M^r^ W^m^ perckins his howse in ffleet street, on all S^ts^ day next.

23 ꝑ. I paid James Cogan ffitz phillip, of Coolmore, 40^li^ ster:, which with 5^li^ M^r^ walley had formerly lent him, and v^li^. v^s^ John fflyn, my bayliff, of carrickeleyn, and Augustine Atkins had also lent him of my moneys, makes in all 50^li^. 5^s^ ster:, I gave him for Releasing to me and my son ffrances and his heires, all thestate, right, & clayme that he & his ffeoffees had in 4 small

parcels of land, called pickardymore, pickardie begg, Etc., which he, nor his ffather never enioyed (but claymed), lying myngled with my demesne lands of carrickclyne: ffor which 50li. 5s ster: he and his ffeoffees perfected their graunt & Release, and yealded vp vnto me all his owlde deeds & wrytinges.

26 ꝑ. I haue paid to dermod mc ffynneen Reogh Carty, of dromlaggah, 214li ster:, and given him vp a bond wherin he & others his ffrends were bownd vnto me in 40li for the payment of 20li, that I lent him gratis in readie money for one year, repaieble to me at all Sts next, and Moylin en cautie paid him of my moneis 60li, in all ciiijli ster:, which I paid him for his deed & Releas of the plowland of Ballyvoig and the plowlands of the grelliagh in clonsh[ane] in carbry.

26 ꝑ. delivered the coppie of the bond to Mr Terry towching clonshane & domynick [*torn away*] attorned to Mr [*rest torn off*].

September 1637.

ꝑ 1 ꝑ. This daie I assisted to cleer thaccompts and end the sutes and differences between Mr Randall Hurly, of Kilmallock, his son, and Morris ffitz gerrot Supple, towching the castle and lands of Ballyncolly Roe, which was mortgaged by Gerrott & Morris Supple to Mr ffoxe, in truste for Randle Hurley for 210li ster:, of which I paid Randall Hurley abowt xiij yeares paste one C.li ster:, and I am on St. Lukes day to paye other 200li to Mr Hurley; and vnto Morris I haue paid xvli, and am then to pay him other 45li; which makes for thabsolute purchaze of thinheritance of the said Ballyncollyroe 360li ster:; and for this ccclxli I was to haue had it by our agreement 13 yeares since, freed of his mothers dower, which shee hath sithens receaved, besides my loss of the vse of cxvli for 13 yeares; which 360li I

fully paid vppon their acknowledgment of my ffyne and perfecting my assurances, 20 octobris, 1637.

5. my servant Syms departed Lismoor with my lettres for Thomas Cross at Stalbridge, and Humfrey Knight in his company; and I gave Syms 40^{s} and Humphrey x^{s} ster.

5 ꝑ. Vppon the death of Mr Thomas Ledsham, the elder, late vickar of Dungarvan, I presented my cozen and chapleyn, Mr Thomas Burt, freely to that vickaridge, and my daughter Barrymore had Mr Ledshams hackney for his Herriott.

5 ꝑ. I having had those 23 yeares Ten burgage acres of land in the feilds of Lismore, lying between Ballynellegan and Ballyea in mortgage for Ten pownds ster:, gaue it for all those xxiij yeares Rent free to my owld servant James ffoster; and this daie I paid vnto John Roche, of curraghrostie, and peers Roche, his son and heir, thirtie pownds ster: more; ffor which 40^{li} they sowld me thinheritance therof. And I am to make them bothe a Lease therof for three skoar yeares, to begin at Michas next, paying me five pownds ster: per annum.

14. This daie charles pyne gaue me his accompt of my 1021—900—22^{lb} of barr yron delivered into my storehouse, and how all of it was disposed of saving cccxlviij Tons eighteen hundreth and five pounds; which 348^{ton}. 18^{c}. 5^{lb} is this day remayning in my stoarhouse; and by his said accompt is all the stock of barr yron that I have lefte, saving the rodd and barr iron returned me by my cozen Burt, being lyttle less than another hundred Tons.

22. I set my lettres to M^{r} W^{m} perckins and in them M^{r} ffrances ffooks and his suerty Mr Milward their bond, for their payment to M^{r} perkins to my vse of cxxx^{li} on all saincts daie next in London, by a Kentishman that I mett neer Tallagh vnder Henry Rogers; and with 25^{li} due next Michas from M^{r}

Haies and xvj^{li} from Mrs Shelde, is to be towards the supply of 200^{li} before hand for the chardge of my two yongest sons at Eaton.

30. I sent M^{r} philpott, by Mr Wm Bluett, of yoghall, the M^{c} charties bond of 300^{li} to george Terry, deceas[ed], to warrant the lands of clonshane in carbry; whervppon by lettres of Attorney from Domynick Terry, his brothers attorney, I sue them in the presedencie. And by him I also now sent to the Lo. president the two leases of clenares made to Wm Luellyn, with a Relacon of my knowledge abowt the same, as his Lo^{p}. by his lettres to me desired.

30. Nichas pyne, of Moygealy, bestowed vppon me three yonge pear trees, which were grafted by Mr Abery.

30. I sent by Sir James ware to his own Ladie a very fair silck Kunst [?] wastcoate for a token, being the same that my daughter the Cowntess of Barrymore presented me withall, for my laste yeares New yeares guifte.

3[0] ꝏ. I gaue my cozen John Bardsey in ready money 32^{li} ster: for his two leases of two Tenements & gardens in coolfaddoe, which cap^{n} newce made fcr 200 yeares; which purchace I made to gayn some grownd to make a garden, and orchard, to lay vnto Corke gate in Bandonbridg. And I haue promised Bardsey he shall at the owld Rent, enioye them so long as he [*the rest worn away*].

October 1637.

3. The L. Bicshop of waterford sent me his lettres, and in them a coppie of a late lettre wrytten to him by Mr George Carr, the Lo. Deputies secretary, intimating that his Ma^{ty} by his Royall lettres hath confirmed thadward and order between me and the said Lo. Bicshop for Lismoor, Kilmore, New

Affane, Bewlye, Kilclogher, Ardmoor, Etc., And that the L. deputy would haue his Ma^{ts} Confirmacon published at the Table, on the next sytting of the Councell.

7 ꝑ. Mr Edmond perry, of crom, in the Countie of Lymerick, sent me one hundreth pownds ster : by Mr Symon gibbon of yoghall, for this laste half yeares Rent due for Crom to thearle of Kildare at Michas laste, 1637 ; ffor receipt wherof I gave him my acquittance. And this C.^{li} is the firste payment of the 500^{li} which I laste lent his Lo^{p}, and was by my order paid him by Sir Charles Coots Recognezance; thother 400^{li} therof M^{r} perry is to paie me half yearly by a C.^{li} per gale for 2 yeares next ensuing. And I gaue my consent in writing that W^{m} page the clothier should assign to M^{r} gibbons his lease of the howse, tucking Mill and lands, at the owld ffordge at Kilmacke.

10. *Me :* that vppon tuesdaie, the tenth of october, 1637, about xij of the clock at noon, god be ever praised, my deer daughter of dongarvan, was safely delivered at Skipton of her second daughter, christened by the name of Katheryne verge. I departed Lismoor, and that night laie at Sir Randall cleytons, and the next day rod from Corke to Bandonbridg; and there held the quarter cessions, and there staied 3 nights; & the 4, I returned to Corke and stayed there 2 nights; the 16 I cam by the waie of Castlelyons to Lismoor, and fownd all in health, god be praised.

15 ꝑ. At Corke I concluded with Sir Robert Travers and Mr James dawnt, executors to M^{r} W^{m} wiseman, for the revercon of his own new bwilt howse in coolfaddoe, and for those other Tenements & gardens & the meddowing land in coolfaddoe and bandon bridge, which as Mr Wisemans executors were to come to them after his widdoes death, who being married to Mr Redmond Roche sowld me her estate ffor lyffe for 200^{li} ster :, paid

them in ready money. And to the said executors I am to pay for their Revercon other 200^{li}, in all [400^{li}]. And I am on all saincts next, cap^{n} Kettleby is to be [half a line worn away. —G.]

15 ꝑ. I gaue order to Augustine Atkins that on all saincts daie next he should deliver to Mr Wm Brookes for and to the vse of Cap^{n} Kettleby, my howse and garden that M^{r} wiseman bwilt in coolfaddoe, withall my bedding and howshold stuff therin by Inventory, and the Meddow land to that house; which Cap^{n} Kettleby is to be tennant of during [my] pleasure at 20^{li} ster: per annum, and he to leav it in good repaire, and to retorn my howshold stuff in as good plight as he receves them vppon sixe monethes warning: I, when I come thither to have the vse of my two chambers furneshed and the stable.

15 ꝑ. I paid Sir Robert Travers in ready money 50^{li} ster: and gave vp to Mr James dawnt his bond for the payment vnto me of 150^{li}; for which 200^{li} soe paid vnto them two being thexecutors of Mr Wm Wiseman, and other 200^{li} by M^{r} walley by my order paid to Redmond Roch, esqr., and Alice his wiffe, the Relict of the said W^{m} wiseman, who had an estate for her lyffe in his new howse, and divers other tenements within the Town and Burrogh of Bandonbridge, in all by me paid for them 400^{li} ster: they all assigned to my vse all their lease, right, estate & demaund in the said new howse, Tenements, gardens, meddow, Etc.

27. M^{r} walley paid my daughter the cowntess of Barrymore 180^{li}, which with the severell somes of money by him formerly paid heer cleeres all demaunds for the chardg of my howskeeping, after the rate of x^{li} ster: per weke for & vntill our Ladie day next.

31 ꝑ. Thomas Nugent, of Kilmighell, and John Nugent

his son and heir sould me thinheritance of their half ploughland of East Kilmighell, als Bealaghconeen, for two hundred and ffowr skoar pownds ster:, wherof I paid them in ready money at their sealing of my assurances, ciiij^{xxli}; thother C.^{li} I am to paie when my Revercon and licens of Alienacon ar sued foorth; *which is don, and the moneis paid.*

November 1637.

1. Paid M^{r} vlick Roche, as an addicon to the mortgage of 500^{li} that I formerlie had from him of Ballydingins, Kilcroyn & Ballibrittas, in the barrony of ffermoy, other 200^{li}, so as my mortgage in the whole, which I haue on the lands, is 700^{li} ster: which I haue leased back vnto him at 70^{li} per annum: The 200^{li} was paid him the first of this moneth.

ꝑ. Lent Mr Richard osborn and Nicholas osborn his brother one C.^{li} ster: on their bond to pay me cx^{li} on all S^{ts} day, 1638.

2. Lent Mr Thomas m^{c} Haurick vppon the mortgage of Balligagin, Lisnefynnelagh, and Ballynewr neer dongarvan 240^{li}, the money paid 9^{bris}, 1636.

2 ꝑ. Lent Mr Andrew wise, as an addicon to the former mortgage of one C.^{li} that I had from him of Ballynewre and Ballycohyn, one other C.^{li}, making in bothe 200^{li} ster.

3 ꝑ. James Lawrence, my tennant of 180 acres of the pl[ough] of derrygra, surrendred his lease therof vnto me, in consideracon wherof I paid him 83^{li} ster:, and made him a new lease therof for xxj yeares at xxx^{li} per annum.

ꝑ 4. I bought of Mr Symon Gibbons, for the supply of my howse with Lynnen, 530 yards of broad normandy canvas, for which I paid him at the rate of ij^{s}. iiij^{d} the yard, lxij^{li}, xv^{s}, And for 24 dozen of Napkins at xiij^{s} the dozen, xv^{li}. xij^{s}, and for

100 deale boords for fflowring my new parlor at Lismoor, vj^{li}. xiij^{s} ster.

ꝑ 4. Lent Mr Symon gibbon gratis in ready money vppon his bond, repaiable at candlemas day next, C.^{li} ster.

ꝑ paid John strongman, Junr, 40^{li} vppon the accompt for land and water carriadge of my Tymber owt of my woods of dromarten, in Thomonde, to Askeating, for my intended bwilding there for my son Hodge, at xiij^{s} for each tons carriadge; and makes in all by him receaved for that carriadg till the 24 of october laste, 1637, to be clx^{li} ster.

ꝑ. Lent Roory m^{c} cragh, repaiable by his bond, & M^{r} derby obriens on all S^{ts} day, 1638, cx^{li} ster.

I this daie sent to my cozen Tho. Burt, who is now bownd for London, my lettres to M^{r} W^{m} perckins, wherin there ar inclosed Mr Symon gibbons lettres of advice, and his firste bill of exchandg chardging Mr Bancks to pay Wm Perkins on the firste of Janvary next 429^{li}, 400^{li} wherof he is to send by exchandg to meet my sons that are in Italy, and thother 29^{li}, with one cxxx^{li} to be receaved vppon the bond of ffrances ffookes and one Mr Mylward on this present all S^{ts} day; 25 of Mr Wm Hayes for his Michas Rent, & xvj^{li} of Mrs Sheldon for Roots his laste Michas Rent, in all 200^{li} for my sons franck & Roberts expences before hand, to be accompted for; and to them bothe, and their servant carewe, I now sent by him my 3 lettres and 50^{s} in gowld for tokens; and in my pacquet to M^{r} perkins I sent 4 lettres to Lewis, Hodge, Boyle Smyth, & Mr Marcombes.

Nota. 10 ꝑ. I made to Luke Bradie and peeter ware a dischardg for lx^{li} for 2 yeares Rent of 7 carrowmeers which the said peeter holdeth called callagh & Knockhalla, ended for and at Easter next; which acquittance is soe wrytten, as if I had re-

ceaved the said lx^{li}, But I receaved no penney therof, but in stead of money I gave him my acquittance for 60^{ll}, which was due vnto me out of those lands by the said peeter ware, being in mortgage to me from Luke Bradie for 300^{ll}, to the vse of his sister Mrs Elizabeth Blacknoll; to whome of my own bowntie I haue freely promised to bestow vppon her and her 8 children 20^{li} ster : per annum vntill the yongest of them live to 14 yeres of age; and this 60^{li} is for their 3 yeares allowance beginning at & from Michas, 1636, and ending at & for Michas, 1639. And also my cozen, Joshua Boyle, paid 17° feb^{r}, 1637, to Balthazar cremer, of dublin, 20^{li} ster: to dischardge her bill of debt to cremer of 65^{li}, to free that debt of hers that she might be married.

12. I gave the tennants of glanballyconnelan a dischardg for all their former Rents that they had paid to Mr Thomas fz John gerald, with power to paie him their growing Rents for & vntill our Ladie daye, 1639, vnder my hand.

13. The Ladie cleyton and my daughter Mary having staid at Lismoor ten daies, departed towards cork this daye: I gave Moll 40^{s}, her mayd x^{s}, and to Lyon Beecher other [*torn away*].

22. This daie George Bently, the purcevants man, called Comerford, brought my Lo. deputies [lettres] dated July laste to attach Sir peercie Smyth (now at Dublin), cap^{n} Strongman, M^{r} walley, old Hugh Roberts, and all the reste that made the certifficate of James Roche his abusing of owld Teag o Neagh, to dublin.

22. My cozen Thomas Burt, my chapley[n], died thafternoon of this day, in my howse in yoghall, as he was there to attend his passadge into England, with my lettres & bills of exchandge to M^{r} perkins, to receav of Mr Bancks, of London,

429^{li}; vppon notice of whose death, I freely & without sute, sent my presentacon to the vicaridg of dongarvan to my chapleyn Docter Edward Godwin; and sent my Lo. Barrymores servant John Hodnet to receav my lettres of my neec doll Burt, and to goe presently into England, and to deliver them to M^{r} perkins, if her husband be dead, at Sir John clotworthies, as it is reported.

30 ꝑ. Lent Morris vnyack of yoghall, vppon the mortgage of the East plowland of Ballywrghen, adioyning to my Barronie of Inchequyn, 250^{li} ster:, which I haue leased back to him at xxv^{li} ster: per annum.

30 ꝑ. Lent John Hodnet, my Lo. Barrymores servant, x^{li}, at his going into England; ffor repayment wherof he hathe mortgaged vnto me a cheef Rent of two ownces of silver, which Mr David Condan paieth him owt of my lands of Kilbarry: the money paid him xxj 9^{bris}, 1636.

30 ꝑ. my mortgage from danyell m^{c} dermott o cullane, of currehee, in cowrcies countrey, is by payment of x^{li} lent him 8 9^{bris} laste, raised to 580^{li} ster.

Lent Richard verling to sue out his pattent to be scholm^{r} of the diocess of cork and cloyn, v^{li} on his bill to repay it me at Easter next. ꝑ *Lent.*

December 1637.

1 ꝑ. I delivered vnto Mr Baglear, of yoghall, merchant, 200^{li}, to Mr Knowles, of Mynhead, 150^{li}, and vnto Hugh croker, of Ballyancher, C.^{li}; ffor which 450^{li} I had their 3 severall billes of exchandge, and lettres of advice to paie it, vppon 14 daies after sight to my son dongarvan in London: (4) And the 4th of this moneth I delivered other 300^{li} in golde to John Rowell, my said sons dongarvans man, and the said 3 bills of ex-

chandg, making in all 750^{li} ster:, in full of his halfe yeares allowance due at Michas laste, being eve[ry] half year paid him before hand; wherof 425^{li} is paid owt [of] my own Revenew, and thother 325^{li} is half yearlie paid him, for that gales rent of my ironworckes, by my ffarmers of Mr John walley and Adam wearinge; & Badnedg & Rowell departed from Lismoor towards Dublin together.

5. John Nangle, of dongarvan, sent me a peec of choice mingled colowred ffrize, which I bestowed on my daughter, Barrymore, to make her a wynter gown.

5 ꝑ. paid by John ffitz morris out of my Rents in the Countie of Lymerick to Andrew Tucker, one C.^{li} ster:, to forward my intended bwildinges at Broghill and Askeating, and makes his receipts till this daye to be 473^{li}. 3^{s}. 10^{d}, and owt of those rent[s] yet vnreceaved, I haue directed him to pay the said Andrew other 83^{li} to cleer all my workmen till Xtmas, and he then to bring me his accompts, of which 83^{li} he was disapointed, and in supplie therof was paid by M^{r} walley, 20 decem^{r}, 1637, lxx^{li}. vj^{s}. vj^{d}.

11. I employed Robert Belcher, into England, to supplie me with ffree stone chymneis, doores, and lightes, readie made at the ffree stone quarries at donderry Hill, neer Bristoll, for the new howse which, god assisting me, I am begyninge to bwild for my Son Lewis (whome I beseech god to bless), at Gill abbey, neer Corke, and delivered him x^{li}; which makes his receipts towards the carpenter's worck of that house to be cxxx^{li} ster.

12. I gaue my daughter the cowntess of Barrymore 50^{li}, over & above my allowance for keeping my howse, which is all paid her before hand vntill the 25 of March, 1637, this 50^{li} being my ffree guifte to better her Xtmas provisions.

19. I sent my owld servant, David Gibbon, from yoghall by

seas to Rotterdame, and thence to the Hague in Holland, with lettres to collonell Goring, my daughter Lettice, & dick power, and a brace of ffaier great grey hownds, to be by my daughter presented from me to the queen of Bohemiah; and I gave davie vj^{li} to bear his chardges.

20 ꝑ. My cozen Roger Boyle, of waterford, having a leas of 40 acres of land called ballyemontebeg, in the Barronie of the galties, which vppon Mr James walshes payment of 25^{li} was determynable, I haue this day paid Mr James walsh 150^{li} ster: ffor which he hath mortgaged it vnto me: by which payment and mortgage my said poor kinsman is to continew his lease at x^{li} per annum, and 2 capons, and to pay me at Easter next one moietie of his half yeares Rent then due, and to M^{r} walsh thother moyetie; and from Easter next the whole Rent till Redempcon.

25 ꝑ. This day Henry Rogers, Richard dyes, yonge Roberts, Teag o Riort, david owens, & John o donan, having been at dublin a moneth, being fetch[ed] from hence by cvmerford, deputy to georg Bently, the purcevant, with an attachment from the Lo. deputie at the prosequncon of James Roche for the chardg of their Travell and attendance at Dublin, coste me 35^{li}; and Sir Peercie Smythe receaved of Henry warren for my half yeares Rent of Tubber at Michas laste 57^{li}. 10^{s} for his lyke expenses vppon the same occation.

26. My cozen Josuah Boyle retorned from Solliciting my affairs at Dublin this Michas tearm, this being the firste tyme of his employment in matters of that kynd. He lefte of my moneis with my cozen, Sir W^{m} parsons, sealed vp in bagges, 240^{li}, as by the M^{r} [of the] wardes lettres which he sent me by Josua Boyle is acknowledged.

ꝑ. I paid Mr James walshe, of Ballygomer, 150^{li} ster: vppon

the mortgage of my Cozen Roger Boyles ffarme called Ballymonteaghbeg route. a quarter of a ploughland in the galtize, otherwise M^{r} walshe must haue sowld it, and [my p]oor honest kinsman put out of [it] [16] now is to paie me [ten p]ownds a year. [Pages 221 and 222 are blank.—G.]

January 1637.

1. New yeares [guifts] sent me this daie, viz., Thearle of Barrymore a sword; his Ladie 6 laced ffalling bands and vj pair of cuffes sutable; my neece Kate Supple, 6 laced handkerchers; M^{rs} ffawlckener, 6 laced handkerchers; my daughter Mary a needleworck silver purse of her own makinge; dick phillip, a pair of long Swede gloves Lyned with Swans skyn.

8. I sent Ned, my daughter Barrymores tayler, to Cork, and with him ten yardes of skarlett in grayn plushe, which at xxiiij^{s}. vj^{d} the yarde, cost in Dublin xij^{li}. v^{s}; an ell and a half of Taffata at xiiij^{s} the ell, xxj^{li}; 14 yards of broad silver bone lace spangled, weighing 17 oz., delivered at vj^{s} the ownce, which coste v^{li}. v^{s}, in all xviij^{li}. xj^{s} ster: to make my daughter Mary a new gown withall.

10 ꝑ. I was invited by the Lo. of Inchequin to the christening of his Lo^{p} son and heir, which I did at donnaraile the 14 of this moneth. The L. president and my selfe being godfathers, & my daughter, the Cowntess of Barrymore, the godmother. The childe is named W^{m}; I gave vij^{li} in the house, and returned home the 26 cleen thorough the same day to Lismoor, and the chardg of my servants & horses in the town 45^{s} ster.

ꝑ. I agreed with Dannell o Leagh, milwright, for 24^{li} to erect & fynishe for me a new water mill neer my pidgeon house at Lismoor, and paid him viij^{li} therof, as by tharticles with M^{r} walley apereth.

ꝑ. I agreed with owld Thomas, Mason, and Thomas westcont, masons, to wall in the grownd vnder my howse at Lismoor for an orcharde, and to raise me 2 Turrets; in thone of which my new water Mill is to be placed, and I to pay them ij^{s}. iiij^{d} the perch, they being at all chardges of lyme, gravell, stones, carriadg, digging the ffowndacons, Etc, as by tharticles with M^{r} walley apereth; and now paid them 40^{s}, to be in part payment.

18 ꝑ. I paid to dermott m^{c} Teag m^{c} donogh o Cullane xxj^{li}. xvij^{s}. vj^{d}, and acquited of so much Rents that he did owe me as made vp 40; which 40^{li} he added to the mortgage of 300^{li} ster: that I lent his deceased ffather on his Landes of Dromdoneagh and carrahilley in cowrcies Countrey [which] makes my mortgage now to be 340^{li} ster.

18 ꝑ. I paid Mr Luke Bradie 50^{li}, which makes full payment of the ffifteen hundreth pownds ster: for the purchaz of the castle & lands and ironworckes of the Skarruff, and the Ten quarters or ploughlands in Tomgreany, in the Countey of Clare. And for that his wiffe would not Joyn with him in any ffyne, as by his Covenant, & statute staple of 3000^{li} ster:, he was bownd shee should, he hathe paste vnto me the Revercon of the howse and Lands in the Lordship of Tomgreny that Mr John Evans & his wife howld for tearm of their lives, to warrant those Ten ploughlands that I haue purchaced & now fully payd him for.

18 ꝑ. Paid of my moneis by Augustine Atkins to dermott m^{c} ffynneen charty, 20^{li}, which makes vp C.^{li} ster:, for his graunt & Release in the ploughland of Ballvoig and the two plowlands of the Grillaghes in carbry.

[Page 225 bears the following heading and entry.—G.]

ffebruary 1637.

My Cozen Roger Vaghan, of Mockas, in herefordshier, & my cozen Eipinetus Howard comended his son to me by their lettres, whome I this day receaved into my service.

[Page 226 is blank.—G.]

Marche 1637 and 1638.

20 ꝑ. Sir Wm Parsons, by his lettres dated this day, certefieth me that Mr Nichas Loftus, his Ma^{ts} Deputie Receavor of Ireland, hath given him a receipt vnder his hand to my vse, acknowledging that the L. viscount Rannelagh hath paid him for me ffive hundreth pownds ster:, which he accepteth in part payment of 5000^{li} ster: that I stand bownd by Recognezance to pay his Ma^{ty} at the receipt of his excheqr; this 5000^{li}, being the third or laste payment of the 15000^{li} that the Lo. Deputie imposed vppon me for the mean proffits of the colledge of yoghall. And this 500^{li} now paid by the Lo. of Rannellagh, about 2 years since I lent gratis in ready money to his Lo^{p} vppon his bill, to be repaid vppon demaund; and he havinge by [my] order thus paid it, Sir Wm Parsons, as I advized, gave vp and cancelled his Lo^{ps} bill: And Mr Cleyton hath paid Mr Nichas Loftus for cheyny powldens Rent, 14^{li}.

ꝑ 21 ꝑ. M^{r} walley and Adam wearing, in performance of a contract that I made with Mr James Walsh & Peers Sherlock, of waterford, for the Tymbers and woods of Kilbeg, parcell of Letrym, paid them 300^{li}, and I am to have all the rought Tymber at iiij^{s} per ton for bwilding my Son Robert a howse at ffermoy; and for bwilding the Cathedrall church and howses for the 5 vickars chorals of Lismoor, which god bless-

ing me with lyffe and meanes, I intend to doe; my God enhabling and assisting me with his grace.

23. I gave vp to Mr Symon gibbons of yoghall his bill of debt for repayment of one C.^li that I had formerly lent gratis vnto him; and I gaue him my acquittance for Mr Edd perrys Easter Rent of the mannor of Crom, in the county of lymerick. And I delivered him this day in ready money 420^ll; which 620^li I am to make vp a thowsand pounds vppon his demaunde; and he hath given me his bill of exchandg vppon one Mr Cole, a merchant, in St patricks street, in Dublin, to pay Mr Nichas Loftus 1000^li in Dublin, to goe in part of the 5000^li alsoe, that I am bownd by Recognezance as before to pay at the receipt of his Ma^ts exchequer on Midsomer day next. And the laste day of this present moneth Mr Walley delivered him other 380^li, to make vp the thowsand pownds, ffor which I haue his said bill of exchandge, Etc. 420^li.

28 ad. At the entreatie of the Lo. Bicshop of waterford & Lismoor, and my brother Sir W^m ffenton, I, muche againste my own disposicon, did, to satisfie their requests, yeald to forgive vnto Anthonie dowdall, my tennant of the Grandge and dontahan (which he is my tennant of at 70^li a year), x^li of his laste Easter Rent, and to give him an acquittance before hand for his next Michas, and Easter Rents of 70^li, making in all ffour Skoar pownds, for releasing & surrendering vnto me a Rent chardge of 20^li per annum, which, at the request of my honored Lo. and frend the Lo. chichester, then Lo. deputy of Ireland, I had formerly graunted to dowdall owt of Ardmoor, for tearm of his naturall lyffe; ffor releasing of which Rent chardg, after the said L. Bicshop had recovered Ardmoor for me, I would, notwithstanding that Recovery, have willingly have abated dowdall x^li per annum owt of his Rent during his lyffe, which he would

not accept of, but moste vnthanckfullie and vnmanerly peticoned againste me with vntrewthes to the Lo. deputy, who disfavored me.

28 ꝑ. This day I paid the L. Bicshop of waterford ffive hundreth pownds in golde, and my selfe and my nephue, John Boyle, assigned and surrendred to his Lo^p^, in the chapter howse of Lismoor, the Lease and Interest I had in Kilbree and new Affane; and I also, according thadward and order of the L. deputy and councell, grownded on the arbitrament of the L. Bicshop of Derry and Sir Wm Parsons, vppon a Referrence to them from the Councell table, which was also Confirmed by the Kings Ma^ty^; gave vp and surrendred to the said L. B^p^ of waterford and Lismoor, the ancient deed of Ardmoor made to Hugh Strowbridg and his heires, his deeds therof to Richard wingffeild; Sir Richard wingfelds to Sir Jo. dowdall, thelder; Sir John dowdall the yongers deed therof to Sir Lawrence parsons, in truste to thvse of my son dongarvan; together with the orrigenall leases from the Bicshop, dean and chapter of Lismoor, the one to Sir walter Raleigh of cj yeares of Ardmoor, thother of Kilbree and new Affane vnto Randall Knevett, with thassignment therof to Sir Walter Raleigh; whervppon, at the Same instant the Bicshop, dean and chapter, in their chapter howse at Lismoor, Signed & sealed vnto me their Confirmacon and Releas of Lismoor, Bewly, & Kilmolash, and their leases for 60 yeares of Kilbree, Affane, & Kilclogher, at xij^li^ per annum. [In margin at top "*No*"[ta], and lower down Lord Cork's son writes—"*five hundred pound in gold paid to the Bishop of waterford, and the lease of Ardmore which my father had likewise given up to the said Bishop, wherupon he signed a release for Lismore, Bewly and Kilmolash, and made my father a lease of* 60 *yeares for Kilbree and Affane.*"—G.]

29. After all assurances which the adward and ordre directed were actually perfected between the Bicshop, Dean, and chapter of Lismoor and me, I this day (vppon the L. Bicshops receipt vnder his hand) surrendred vp vnto him the Cownterparts of the 4 leases that I had formerly made to Sir Edward Harris, John How ffitz mathew, W^{m} warde, & Keating, of the mannor, and severall ffearmes in Ardmoor; and I alsoe paid him one yeares Rent ended at Michas laste, 1638, of my encreased Rents, viz., for Kilbree and Affane, 20^{li} ster:; for Kilclogher, xx^{s} ster:; ffor Lismoor, my ancient and confirmed Rent of 20 marks ster:; and for Bewlie and Kilmolashe, xxx^{s}; ffor which Rents Mr Walley, who delivered the moneis, hath his Lo^{ps} acquittance.

30. At the request of my Lo. deputies Servant Guilford Slingsbey, who intendeth to haue the River of Bandon cleered from Kinsale to Bandonbridg, wherby the boats and fish may haue free passadge by water between those two Townes and the Samons vp above that town into carbry, I sent him 5 Indictments and orders for removing the weares & other estopels, which he is to retorn vnto me; and I am to call to the Bicshop of waterford for the coppies of the 2 Surveighes I lent of thabbey Molannae. And I bestowed on Mr Slingsby 60 Tons of ship tymber in knees for his own ship, he repaying Marten Canty but what I had formerly paid for making and squaring them.

31. I wrott to my tennant david creagh, of castlemaign, to give to my sister de la hide an acquittance for her laste Easter Rent, by her due vnto him, being vij^{li} ster:, and I would give him allowance of soe much, owt of the debt and rents he owes me for my tythes in clanmorris; and shee is to repay it me when she can spare it.

ꝑ 31. My cozen doll Burte this day shewed me 2 Receipts for yron brought to my storehowse ffrom the steelworcks at Ballynetrae ; the first vnder my servants hands Adam wearing and Charles pyne, dated viij m^r^tij 1637, for 69 tons and 1300 weight of Nayle Rodd yron ; thother vnder charles pynes hand alone, for the receipt to my vse of 7 tons, and 1500 of ordenary Barr iron, 98 dozen of sythes, and eight dozen of Reaping Hooks, dated 21 Marrtij 1637 ; But there was 500^lb^ lesse weight when it was brought by Lighters and weighed over again at my stoar house at Lisfynneen as Addam wearing Pynes receits [shews].

Aprill 1638.

4 ꝑ. The B^p^ of waterford having called docter parry dean of waterford and the chapter of that sea capitulaiuter into the chapter hows, at waterford, they did their vnder their hands and Chapter Seale, confirme the Bicshop[s] deed & Releas to me, and my heires for ever of Lismoor, Bewly and Kilmolash, and my lease for three scoar year of Kilbree, Affane and Kilclogher, and retorned them soe perfected vnto me, by my servant Thomas Badnedge, whome I sent thither of purpose to see them don. [In the margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*The dean and chapter of waterfords Confirmation of the agreement made between my father and the Bishop of Waterford.*"—G.]

5 ꝑ. I made James wallis, the purcevant of the Court of wardes, a lease of the Rectory of Stradbally, to begin at Midsomer next for xxj yeares at lx^li^ a year, I paying thexcheqr Rent, and he all other chardges ordenary & extraordenary, Reserving to myself thadvowson of the vickaridge.

7 ꝑ. Sir John Leek having been at Mynooth from me, to visit thearle of Kildare, and my grandchildren (their mother being in England) brought me assurance that thearle was againe

comitted prisoner to the castle of Dublin, and that he had lefte at Maynoth his 4 children, and a devowring ffamuly of 40 idlers, without any provison of meat, or money to susteyn them, and that his children were owt of clothes, and destitute of victuals; whervppon I sent an express messenger with my lettres to Bodlagh his steward, to move thearle to lett me haue his children to Lismoor with their nurses and servants, and that vppon notice of his pleasure I would send my coach to bring them hither, & keep them heer, vntill their mother cominge owt of England, or my going over thither.

9 ꝑ. God bless my good Intencons, I this day began to enter vppon pulling down of the Ruyns of the owld defaced chappels of Lismoor, which was soe ordered to be don, by an acte of the B^p^, dean & chapter, with a godly resolucon to rebwilde the demolished cathedrall church of Lismoor, and mansions for the ffive vickers chorals, at my own chardges; and towards that great, good and chardgeable worck [I have] compownded with James ffoster, my tennant of the Evececornye (?) and lett it to the dean for C.^li^ a year, appointing the Rent towards those bwildings; Reserving to myself the tythe ffishe, and the tythes of soe much of my demesnes, as were ever tythe ffree to the howse, viz., of soe much of the mannors lands, as lye from the way that leads to Mocollop, between that way & the River of the broad water; the Dean is to pay me per annum cxxx^li^ Rent, owt of which James ffoster is to be paid 20^li^ ster: the first year, and as my free guifte [half line worn away.—G.].

10. I gaue to my daughter Mary a Riche Indian Coverlett for a bedd, all wrought of needle worck, I having formerly given the lyke therof to my daughter of Kildare, being well worthe one hundred pounds a peec. [In margin—"NO."—G.]

16. I paid Edmond Russell, Juno^r^, the Ham^r^man, 30^li^, to

bwy in a leas I formerly made for 15 yeares to come, of a slatted howse and land on Lisfynneen to John garratt, and haue now letten it to a higher Rent by vj^{li} a year.

11 ꝑ. M^{rs} pyne having lately paid M^{r} walley 60^{li} in part of her husbands arrears for the lands that I purchazed of Towse & Leachland in Mogely, did this day yeald vp vnto me the free and quiett possession of the great meddow vnderneath the castle, of the pale close adioyning to Mogely orchard, and of the great close over againste the sae samevo^{r} rout 80 acres, which 80 acres I haue letten to william warde that serves me with malte, for a year, to begin 25° m^{r}tij laste, for xvij^{li}, and 2 Capons; to watson, of Curreglas I haue in lyke sort lett the pale close for this year for x^{li} and 2 Capons; vnto Clement Skynner, of Curreglas, the grownd vnder the Castle between that and the River for viij^{li}, and to Tho. Wallis. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes —"NO. *Mrs Pynes surrender of those lands neer Mogely that were Twoses.*"—G.]

16. Richard Brown, John m^{c} Donnogh Reogh and [*blank space*] went from Lismoor to Dublin to be exai[mn]ed by the clearck of the councell in the sute brought against me (vppon his Ma^{ts} lettres,) before the Lo. deputy by Wm Stanley, Esqr., for Lismore, I lent them a horse and gave them 3^{li} to bear chardges.

22. I this day made demaund of all those Rents that by the condicons of my leases were paiable in my hall of Lismoor, this 28th daie after the anunciacon of our Ladie in the presence of my cozen W^{m} parsons, Travers, Eddowe and Beecher, who by my direction attended in my hall all thafternoon: I sent Badnedg to yoghall to make the lyke demaund in the colledge Hall this day, and Agustine Atkins at the Court house in Bandon. And on fryday 4 Maij I made the lyke demaund, being the ffortieth day after our Ladie day.

17 ꝑ. I at the instance of Doctor webb, the good Lo. Bicshop of Lymerick, presented his son Mr Theophlis Webb, now preacher at the Bath in England, to the vickaridge of Askeaton, and the Rectory of Lisniarkyry, in the county and Diocess of lymerick, freely, condiconally, he should dwell and reside at Askeating and serve the cure in person.

18. My servant, Thomas Badnedg, having furnished me with a gray gelding sutable to my sixe other coach geldings, I gave him in exchandge therof a very handsome younge bay gelding of my breed.

26 ꝑ. I wrott to Mr Tho. Dawnt to paie the C.^li of the 280^li that is vn[paid] for my purchace of the Easte half ploughland of Kilmighell, in Kerrycurrehie, to Thomas and John Nugent, of whome I purchaced the ffee simple therof for 280^li ster:, besides the chardge of my licens of alienacon & Recovery, which stood me in about 20^li more; and I haue promised Richard Barry a leas therof from May day next, 1638, for 31 yeares at 20^li ster: a year, to him, his wife, and his son, which I haue perfected.

26 ꝑ. Sir Randall Cleyton having for sondrie yeares holden Ballyvelane route one ploughland and a half in Kerricu[rehie] without paying me any rent for the same, in reguard of the dyett of my daughter Mary, who before his death I sent for home, and the Lady cleyton having sent her nephue, Mr Bennett, after her husbands death vnto me, entreating me shee might enioye that ffarme till Michas next, & that then she would willinglie give it vpp vnto me, I haue thervppon this daye made a lease therof to begin from Michas next for 31 yeares to Gerrott Russell & Thomas his son at lx^li ster: rent, two hogs, 2 muttons, 4 hens, to enclose the lands with quicksets & bwild an English house of lyme and stone, slatted within 5 yeares.

And at my ladie cleytons entreaty, and vppon her comendacons of her late servant lyon Beecher, I this daie enterteigned him into my service. [In margin, "*Lyon Beecher cam to serve me.*" —G.]

Maye 1638.

4 ꝑ. I this daie concluded with Mr ffrances Kettleby, cleark, chapleyn to thearle of Ormond and Treasurer of the cathedrall churche of Lismoor, who brought a sute before the Lo. Deputy against my tennant, James ffoster, for a parcell of land called Ballynelligan in Lismoor rout, 28 english acres of grownd, belonging to the Threasurer of Lismoor; who having submitted himself to my own order, I, in presence of my servant, Thomas Badnedg, offere[d] to give vp a long and effectuall lease, I haue from his predecessor of those lands, confirmed by the Bicshop, dean and chapter, vnto him gratis, rather then to contend with a good precher for soe smale a quillet of ground belonging to the churche; but he very civilly did not onely retorn my lease vnto me, but endorsed with his own hand his confirmacon therof, with promise (as apereth) never to resigne, but first to bynde his successor to confirme my leas; whervppon I freely bestowed vppon him 20li in gowld, and haue promised James ffoster that he shall howld it for his lyffe at 20 nobles a year and 2 crambd fat capons every May day.

5 ꝑ. I haue this day purchazed of dermott mc Teag mc dermott o cullen the ploughland of dromdogh more, and the three quarters of a ploughland of Currykallillagh in courcies countrey, to me and my heires for ever; ffor which I haue and am to paie him Nyne hundreth and ffortie pownds ster :, in manner following, viz., I am by our agreement to releas a former mortgage I haue of 340li ster : from his deceased father and himself vppon

those lands, and to paie him in readie money vppon the perfection of my assurances other sixe hundreth pownds ster :, making in all 940^{li} english. And I am also to make him a lease of 41 yeares, to begin at our Ladie [day] laste, at x^{li} ster: per annum of the 2 plowland and a half in o Mahown ffvns cowntrey, which his ffather Teag m^{c} dermott o cullan, and Dermott o cullen were my tennants of, bothe their leases beinge nowe expired, and in my power to make him this new lease. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes, "*Franks land.*"—G.]

7. Paid my daughter, the Cowntess of Barrymore, before hand to make provision for howskeeping before hand, C.^{li} ster.

℔ 7 ℔. paid by Augustine Atkins vnto ffynneen m^{c} donnel Carthie, of Kilkerran more in Ibawn, xij^{li}, in part payment of 240^{li} for the purchaze of the cheese hows and half a ploughland of Kilkerran more. paid by him viij^{li}, in part of 250^{li}, for the purchace of 4 gneeves of land of the Grillagh, neer cloghnekeelty, if I lyke it, or els to be repaid. *Nota : I haue paid vnto ffynneen Carthy* 30^{li} *in part of* 240^{li} *for this purchace.*

I gave to Nedd Poynes for his carrying and bringing of lettres from and into England, a debt of 8^{li} ster : that was due vnto me by coppinger of yoghall for an arrear of Rent that he did owe me, soe to gratefie and encouradg his end[e]avors, and travails for me.

17. My Lo. president of Mownster, by my order (and as he desired me), repaid the 800^{li} I lent him gratis in ready money, in dublin, to Sir pawle Davies (who hath the receipt of the subsedie moneis taxed on the nobillety of Ireland in parliament) for 600^{li} ; wherof his Lo^{p} sent me Sir pawle davies his acquittance for the ffifte payment of my subsedies, and this 600^{li} now paid, with 240^{li} by me formerly paid, make the severall pay-

ments already by me made for my subsedies, to be three thousand pownds; and of thother 600^{li} in remayn, being my laste payment, there is now 500^{li} in my brother, Sir W^{m} ffentons hands that I lent him gratis, which with one other C.^{li} that I haue given order to M^{r} walley at Michas to ad thervnto, to make it vp 600^{li}, and then to have it paid alsoe to Sir pawle Davies, which performed, the whole three thowsand and sixe hundreth pownds which the L. deputy (god never forgive it his good Lo^{p}) taxed me withall, is fully satisfied and paide. And thother 200^{li}, the remayn of the 800^{li}, is for me lefte in the keeping of Sir pawle Davies, who is to paie it to my cozen Josuah, who is by me ordred to paie it, and one other C.^{li} of myne, that he lefte in the keeping of Sir W^{m} parsons; which 300^{li} is to be paid to Mr Nichas Loftus, and to be added to the 500^{li} the Lo. Rannelagh (to whome I lent it) paid him for me; 200^{li} Mr Siddenham paid him for me (repaid Siddenham by ensigne Croker out of his arrears and rent due vnto me); 1400^{li} that Symon Gibbons receaved of M^{r} walley and paid Mr Nichas Loftus before hand for me, and cheny powldens last Easter Rent of Castletown, which M^{r} clapton, his wives, promised to pay Mr Loftus for me, being xiij^{li}. xj^{s}. vij^{d}.

18 ꝑ. Lent vnto Thomas ffitz James Barry 24^{li}, which with other xvj^{li} lent him in Januarry laste makes 40^{li}, and being added to the 400^{li} for which his lands of Ballyvoltaghan, Kilveseel and Ballydae are mortgaged vnto me, makes that mortgage to be 440^{li} ster.

23. Mr Stanlies footboy brought me to Lismoor a coppie of the order of the Table, attested vnder the hande of Sir pawle Davies, for the heering of the sute for the mean proffits of Lismoor, on Thursdaie, the laste of this moneth.

ꝑ 24. I lent in ready money gratis to Symon Gibbon, of

yoghall, merchant, 500^{li} ster :, on his bond of 1000^{li}, to be repaid it at my howse of Stalbridge, in dorcetshier, on St. Bartholomews day next.

24. I agreed with the 3 englishmen that made my ffishe ponds in my park, to make me 3 ffishe ponds at Lismoor, at glanmorrishmeen ; ffor which I haue covenanted to pay them xxx^{li}, and paid them 40^{s} in hand : it is 3^{li} paid them.

25. I sould 7 tonnes of refuge steele that Tho. Ledshame lefte me, (being all that I had for the 3200^{li} that he had of me, and cozened me of,) to Richard ffrenche, of corke, yronmonger, and Adam wearing, at 20^{li} the ton, which amounts vnto 140^{li}, wherof 70^{li} is paiable to me by their bond on Midsomer day, 1639, and thother 70^{li} on Midsomer day, 1640.

25. I sould 20 tonnes of Barr iron owt of my stoarhouse at Lisfynneen, by the delivery of charles pyne, vnto the said Richard ffrench, at 13^{li} the ton, for 260^{li}, and he gaue his bond to paie it on the firste day of december next, in the howse in Bristole, of Georg Hellyard, Ironmonger.

26. This Day the Lo. chancellor, being prizoner in the castle, and by express order from his Ma^{ty}, deliver[ed] vp the greate Seale to the Lo. deputy [who] sent him to the castle.

28. I haue this daie sent my servants Thomas Badnedg, Wm Barber, John Eddoe, John ffoster, and donnell duff, the queens harper, to Dublin, with 3500^{li}; wherof 2800^{li} was to be paid at the receipt of his Ma^{ts} excheqr, to make vp the 500^{li} paid in for me by my Lo. of Rannelaghe, the 1400^{li} paid in for me by Symon Gibbons, merchant; 200^{li} paid in for me by Mr Wm Siddenham, of dorcetshier, and one C.^{li} to be paid in of my moneis by my cozen Joshua Boyle; which 5000^{li} is the laste payment, and is in full satisfaction of the ffifteen thowsand [pownds] ster: (god knowes vppon what grownds, for I doe

not), which the Lo. deputy by his omnipotent power, imposed vppon me.

28 ꝑ. I also sent by them Sir pawle Davies his receipt for 200^{li}, which the Lo. president of Mownster paid him to my vse, as alsoe other 400^{li} in money to make vp 600^{li} as the laste payment, and in full satisfaction of the three thowsand sixe hundred pownds ster: for my sixe entier subsedies.

June 1638.

1. I this daie receaved of M^{r} walley and Addam wearing, the ffearmors of my Ironworcks, 325^{li} for my half yeares rent of them and my stock due vnto me 25 M^{r}tij, 1638, and M^{r} walley added thervnto of my other moneis in his chardge clxxv^{li}, making in bothe 500^{li} ster:, which was paid over vnto Mr Nichas Bagbear, of yoghall, merchant, whoe gave M^{r} walley his lettres of advice directed vnto M^{r} william Burly, of Mylck Street, in London, with three bills of exchandg, chardging him to repay those 500^{li} to my son Dongarvan, on the firste day of Auguste ꝑ next in London; and this 500^{li} is made over to my son, in part payment of 750^{li}, for his half yeares exhibicon due at Easter laste, before hand, to mainteine him vntill Michas next.

ꝑ 2. parson way being indebted vnto me for the Rectories of Skull, etc., in 13^{li}, I forgave him for surrendering his lease 33^{li} therof; receaved of him 40^{s} and took his own bond for payment of 28^{li} on new yeares day next; which paid, I am to deliver vp his bond and Sir Wm Hulls, they giving me a pair of silck stockings which he owes me.

6 ꝑ. This day at Tallagh, Sir John ffitz Edmonds, of cloyn, and James ffitz gerrald, his steward, did both faithfull[y] assure and promise me without further delay or failer to pay me not

onely tharrears of all my cheef Rents, but also 52li that Sir John was suerty to me for Mr vandenstone, for which I haue a Judgment against him in the presidencie by all Sts day next. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"NO[ta]. *Sir John ffitz Edmonds imprest in Imokelly.*"—G.]

7. Ned Stowt hath promised me to paie me at Midsomer next xxiijli due vnto me for 23 yeares arrears of Rathnolan, for which he was destreigned, and he repleved & vppon his promise Mr walley wrot to Thomas Cross to give him vp his bonds for prosoqucon.

12. I haue this daie lent gratis in ready money to Mr Robert Meagh, of Corke, alderman, 200li, vppon his bond of 400li to repaie it me in George Hilliard, the yronmongers his howse in Bristoll, on St. Thomas day next, or vppon his defalt of payment, to assure vnto me not onely the leas of 31 yeares which he hathe from thearle of Barrymore, of the town and lands called Roslange, conteigning a C. acres in Barries great Iland, but alsoe that Mr Zacharie Travers, to whome the Rent and Revercon therof is graunted from the Earle, in trust to the vse of the said Robert Meagh shall lykewise assigne the same to me, or to any other whome I shall appoint.

12 ꝑ. I this daie made my nephue, John Boyle, An his wife, and vnto Barrye Boyle, their eldest son, a leas in Revercon of the castle and ploughland of conhy, formerlie by me demised to Mr Robert wingfeild at 24li per annum, and of the ploughland of owld connaghie before leased to Mr Levett, at xvijli per annum, for ffowr scoar yeares, if they three, or any of them, shall soe longe live, and not otherwise: to begin at the ending of the 2 former Leases, paying for both 50li per annum, 2 herriots, 4 capon, Etc., wherby I haue provided them a livelehood worth de clare at the leaste, one C.li a year, and encreased my

son dongarvans Revenew ix^{li} per annum, who is by me to be entreated to joyn in the perfection of this Lease.

12. Lent gratis in ready money to Mr Robert Meaghe, of Corke, alderman, 200^{li}, repaiable in George Helliards house in Bristoll 21° decembris, 1638, or otherwise to assure me a lease of Land that he purchazed with my 200^{li}.

17. I began the making of my 9 new fishe pondes at Lismoor, and paid Robert Blake, Wm Code and John Elmes x^{li}, for making the baye of the lowest ponde, being 22 foot broad and 8 foot highe; and the sawyers and carpenters had for making the sluce therof l^{s}.

17. M^{r} walley delivered to my daughter the cowntess of Barrymore to make howsholde provisions, C.^{li}.

Me: that I being prepared (with god's assistance) to take my Jorney into England, did revoake all former wills and Testaments by me heertofore made. And that don, I did make a new laste will, and testament with two other severall duplicates of the same, of which I delivered, & sealed vp and delivered my orrigenall will and Testamo to the truste and keeping of my worthie brother in lawe, Sir W^{m} fenton, K^{t}. The firste duplicate therof close sealed, and vnder my hand & seale sufficiently testefied, I comended to the safe custodie of my conscionable cozen Mr Robert Nailer, dean of Lismoor. The other of the two duplicates I haue in my own keeping, to carry over with me into England.

July 1638.

7. M^{r} walley paid Augustine Atkins for materiall and worckmens wages for repayring the hous M^{r} ffenton the lawyer held by leas in Coolfaddo, from John Zane, which was in great Ruyn; and for that reason, and not payment of the Rent and

arrears (yet behynd) Reentry was made: the repairing coste viij^{li}. x^{s}.

7 ꝏ. paid by Augustine Atkins to cnogher m^{c} donnell carthie vij^{li}, in part payment of 80^{li} vppon mortgag of 3 kneeves of croghan, als Kilmoyliry in carbry, and also other xviij^{li}, as also vij^{li} in full payment of 80^{li}.

7 ꝏ. paid to Thomas ffitz Richard Nugent, and John, his son and heir, C.^{li}, by Mr Tho. Dawnt, owt of my rents, and is in full satisfaction of 280^{li} ster: for thabsolute purchaze in ffee simple of the half ploughland of Kilmighell in Kerrecurrehy.

7 ꝏ. paid by Augustine Atkins to Dermott m^{c} Teag o Cullane 20^{li} for the purchace of thinheritance of the ploughland of Dromdonagh, And the nyne kneeves in curryhally in Cowrcies countrey, and makes paid him 380^{li}.

7 ꝏ. paid by him to Teagh Reogh for the Release that donnoghe entlea procured him to make me of the ploughland of Knockduff that W^{m} m^{c} Rannell Hurly had of me in exchandge for the pl[ough] of derrigra, v^{li}.

10 ꝏ. Lent John Norroon vppon the mortgage of Glannebwye neer Tallagh, 20^{li}.

ꝏ 12 ꝏ. paid Mr Tho. Lacie by my Serieant John m^{c} Merre in part of 300^{li} ster: for the purchaze of the pl[ough] of Ballym^{c}keely, neer Askeating, and makes in all paid him 45^{li}. 6^{s}. 6^{d}.

13 ꝏ. delivered to Thomas Badnedge 90^{li}, which with 120^{li} that the Lady of ophaly paid him for my laste Easter Rent of Geshill, makes 210^{li}, and is deposited till thend of Michas terme next in the hands of Sir pawle Davies in Hayward the silckmans Cawse.

ꝏ 30 ꝏ. The laste day of July 1638, my self, thearle of Barry[more] with his sister peggie Sherlock, his lady, their 3

children, thearle of Kildares son & heir, my daughter Mary, with our ffamulies, lefte the chardge of my howse of Lismoor, and all my goods therin, with my cozen Josua Boyles wife (her husband being then in dublin) and came by boat to Ballynetra, and after we had dyned there, embarcqued that night & lay aboord the Kings ship the 9 whelp, in yoghall harboor.

Auguste 1638.

1. The firste of this moneth (after I had layn aboord in the Kings ship called the 9 whelp, in the Harbor of yoghall,) I and my Company, being wyndebownd, cam ashore in thafternoon, to Symon Gibbons his howse, and wee all supt that night at Mrs Hilles and came that night aboord againe.

2 ꝑ. wee sett sayle, and god be ever praised, had a very good passadge, and landed all safely at Bristoll on the Satterday in thevening, being the 4 of Auguste, 1638.

4. And I gave to the Company of the Kings ship 20^{li}, and to the capten owens, a faier sworde, a silver salt, and all that was left of a hogshed of clarret wyne.

5. We rested at Bristoll (being Sonday) to praise god for our happie passadge.

6 ꝑ. I lefte Bristoll at ten of the clock in the forenoone, and on a gelding George Hellyar lent me, came that day in good tyme to my own howse of stalbridge in dorcetshier; that being the firste tyme that ever I sawe the place; my son dongarvan mett me sixe myles on the road, and I found his lady and her daughter there before me & Mr Robert Cristopher.

8. I rod to sherborn to present my Love and services to my noble frend the Earle of Bristoll.

9. His Lo^{p} with his Cowntess and the Lady digby, daughter

to my much honnored Lo. thearle of Bedford, M^r phillip digby and Mr John walcott, Etc., cam to visitt me at stalbridge.

19. My daughter Kildare with his sister, and my 2 yongest sons [came] to stalbridge.

23. wee were all invited to Sherborn, where we were feasted that and the next daie, being St Bartholomewes day; and the 25 being Satterday, we retorned thence to Stalbridg, and there W^m chaplen, of Tawnton, mercer, for Symon gibbon paid Wm Barber 500^li in part of 1000^li which I lent Mr Symon Gibbons on his bond, repaiable 31 Auguste, 1638.

15 ꝑ. Sir peers crosby lay in my hows at stalbridge, and in his waie for Ireland, where I lent him 20^li in golde without either bond or bill, onely on his faithfull promise to repay it me in London next Michas tearm.

16. I gave the great pied gelding Sir peercie gave me to my caterer Thomas Murrey, condiconally he should fynde himself a horse to ryde abowt my service so long as I staied in England.

29. I, with thearle of Barrymore, my son dongarvan, Mr Robert Xtofer, and dick power, Rod to the Bathe, where we lay at the Maiors howse that night: we rod the 30 to visit the Countes of Ormond at Badmenton, & lay there that night; and the 31 we cam back to the Bath; and the firste of September, we all retorned to Stalbridge, where I found Sir Thomas Stafford, Serieant dondy, and M^r W^m parkins, M^ar [maior?] Stalbridge, who cam kyndely purposely from London, to give me a visett.

September 1638.

4. Sir Thomas Stafford, Serieant dendy, and Mr Perckins departed from Stalbridg, and to Sir Thomas Stafford I gave the black irish Hobby vallued 30 peecs, which Sir Peercie Smithe

bestowed on me. And to Mr Perckins I delivered M^r watson, the Mayor of Dublins, his bill of Exchandg chardged on his brother at London, to pay me 50^li, which M^r perckins is to receave to my vse.

10 ꝑ. I gaue order by my enstructions to my Cozen Josuah Boyle to paie or allow to my daughter the lady Katherine Jones C.^li owt of the 250^li which Sir charles coot and his son ar bothe bownd by Recognezance to pay me on all S^ts day next, which I lend her, to be repaid when Arthure Jones her husband paies the 500^li which I lent him on his ffathers bill is to be repaid me. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes, "*Arthure Jones.*"—G.]

11 ꝑ. vppon Sir Hardress wallers lettres and comendacons, I gave one M^r W^m weeks, chapleyn to Sir Richard Sowthwell, my presentacon to the vickaridg of Killyne, als Kilfleyn, in Kerry.

21 ꝑ. I agreed with Mr John willoghby, of Stalbridge, for a leas he had from thearle of Castlehaven of three grownds and a smale coppice called hertfeelds, for 99 yeares, determynable vppon three lives, rented at will for 30^li per annum; for which I haue agreed to give him 420^li: wherof I paid him before hand 200^li (being part of the 500^li that Mr Chapple, the 24 of August, repaid me from Symon Gibbons); the remayn of 220^li I am to pay him the 25 of Marche next, when my writings are to be perfected; and that the posession is to be given vp vnto me.

ꝑ 20. I lent my late steward, Henry Smythwick, x^li gratis on his bill, to be repaid to my Cozen Josuah Boyle in Dublin to my vse in the next Michas tearm.

17. The 17 of this moneth Richard white, of Exmister, merchant, brought me to Stalbridg 300^li in part payment of 1000^li chardged on him by Mr Bagbeares bill of exchandg on all S^ts day next, and hath given me his note that one Mr Burles, of Mylckstreet, shall that day pay me in London the remayn, being

700^{li}; which at the said day he failed to paie me, but promised to bringe those 700^{li} on the Monday following all S^{ts} day; *which he did, and I gave him Bagbeares bond.*

17. Paid by Badnedg for hay which I bought of the widdoe Gowlisboroe, of Stalbridge, and bestowed it vppon thearle of Barrymore and my son Dongarvan for their winter provision of their horses, xxxv^{li}.

October 1638.

5. Given Mr Kinge, of Sherborn, my learned Councell, v^{li}.

6. Wm Barber by my order paid Mr Thomas Crosse this day 185^{li}, and makes all the payments he hath receaved of me in ready moneis since my firste coming to Stalbridg, which was the vjth of Auguste, 1638, to be for howshowld stuff, bwilding, and howshould provisions, 628^{li}. 8^{s} ster.

8 ꝑ. Paid Wm Turner, of Stalbridge, in earnest of certen coppiehowld grownds within that mannor which Thomas Cross bought of him for me, for which I am in all to paie him 320^{li}, wherof Thomas Crosse, vppon concluding the bargaine, paid him, vj^{li}, and this day he and Wm Barber paid him other 44^{li}, soe as I owe 270^{li}.

9. My daughter Barrymore this daie receaved of W^{m} chettle one C.^{li}, which shee and my daughter dongarvan delivered Thomas langdale, clearck of the kitchen, to disburse abowt bearing the chardges of my howse at Stalbridg, during my absence from thence at London.

9. Paid my steward, Tho. Badnedg, x^{li}, which, with other x^{li}, he formerly paid the plomer for carrying the water in Leden pipes to Severall vnder Roomes in my howse of Stalbridg, makes 20^{li} paid him in part.

9. Lent my owld steward, Smythwick, x^{li}, to be by him repaid to my cozen Joshua Boyle, in Dublin.

☙ 9 ❧. This daie, being Tuesdaie, the 9 of october, 1638, my self, Barrymore, and dongarvan, began our Jorney from Stalbridg towards London, and lay that night at Salisbury. The next night we laie at Basingstoke, the next at Eaton, and the next, being ffrydaie, we come all to London in Safetie, god be praized.

14. I had a moste graceoues reception by his Ma^{ty} and all the Lords at the court of whitehall.

15. The Lo. of castlesteward paid W^{m} chettle xxv^{li}, being thone half of the 50^{li} that I lent him gratis on his bond, 8 M^{r}tij, 1635.

15. W^{m} chettle by my direction gave Jack Travers x^{li} for his wages.

16. ☙ W^{m} chettle delivered Robert carew to paie Sir Henry wotto[n] Itallien at Eaton v^{li}, which with xx^{s} he gave his man that brought over his harpe, xx^{s}, for which vj^{li} he basely gott my son ffranck to be bownd for him; which I haue now supplied him withall to dispatch.

November 1638.

☙ 1. Lent vnto Cap^{n} ffyssher, a gent of the Lo. chamberleynes, who is muster M^{r} of London, the 29 of this laste moneth, the some of 20^{li} in golde, without bond or bill, on his bare promise to repaie it me within ten daies.

2. W^{m} chettle delivered my son dongarvan xxv^{li} for my daughter Marie, her quarter of a yeares allowance begyning on All hollenday laste, when I begin to allow her one hundred pownd a yeer to fynde herself.

5. Mr Burles, of Milck street, paid W^{m} chettle 700^{li}, which with 300^{li} M^{r} white of Exmister lately paid him at Stalbridg, makes vp the thowsand pownds that M^{r} walley delivered M^{r}

Bagbear of yoghall, merchant, & his partner, vppon their bond to paie it me the firste of this moneth, whervppon I delivere[d] him vp their bonde, and M^{r} whites note for him to paie me this 700^{li}.

9. I dischardged Epinetus Howard owt of my service, and gave him x^{li} in golde.

10. I receaved of Mr Hannabeel chiborn, in essex, 140^{li}, to be repaid Sir Hardress waller, in Mownster, which he writes to me he hath paid.

12. W^{m} chettle Receaved xxxj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} for Mr Arthure ffrekes Michas Rent of Garran-James, by the deliverie of his tennant Samell Blanches, for receipt of which Michas Rent, 1638, I gaue my own acquittance.

13 ꝑ. M^{r} W^{m} parckins receaved of Mr Bancks, silckman in ffleet street, 500^{li} ster:, in full satisfaction of one thowsand pownds that before my comyng owt of Ireland I gave order to John walley to lend Symon Gibbons, on his bond to repay me at Stalbridge, the laste of october, 1638; of which 500^{li} M^{r} perckins made over 300^{li} to be paid Mr Marcombes for my two sons at paris, at Michas laste; thother 200^{li} was to pay for the new gwilt coach he had provided for me, and to be accompted for.

18 ꝑ. At the entreaty of the Lo. Goring to haue me satisfie Sir Wm Ryves for the Ladie Binglie, two Thowsand pounds ster: in Ireland, which he vndertook to repaie me heer, I wrott to M^{r} walley to paie the said Sir Wm Rives 2000^{li} at my hows of Lismoor vppon sight, or in Dublin next hillary tearm. To which effect I haue now written 2 severall lettres, one to Sir Wm Rives; and in them haue inserted my directions to M^{r} walley, and haue delivered my lettres vnsealed to the Lo. Goringe to be sent away.

20 ꝑ. My two sons Kynalmeaky and Broghill, with Mounsier Marcombes, their governor, arrived, god be praised, at paris from Somyeis after their peregrination in Italie, Etc.

20 ꝑ. I had a free and graceows conferrence with his Ma^{ty} at white hall, who gaue me a moste comfortable acknowlegment of the many good services I had don to his Royall father, and himselfe, especially for my acceptable dischardge of the government of Ireland, which he would reward to me and my children. And I had then the lyke from my L. of Canterbury, both in the heering of the Lorde Goring.

21 ꝑ. I, to pleasure M^{rs} ffitzgerald, sister to thearle of Kildare, took 500^{li} of her moneis into my hands & gaue her frends my own, and my son dongarvans bond to repaie 540^{li} in the Temple Hall, the 23th of November, 1639; *of which* 300^{li}, *ccc^{li} was by my order, in December following, made over by exchandg to my* 2 *sons at paris to keep them till next Easter, & 150^{li} paid M^{r} spence, the vpholster*[*er*].

21 ꝑ. The Lorde Harvie sent me his lettres, and 20^{li} in golde, to send his sister, Mrs Bates, which at her sute, and my entrety, he bestowes vppon her as a helpe. And this 20^{li} William chettle this daie, by my order, delivered this day to my cozen John Nayler, of graies In, to be repaid out of his annewety of 30^{li} per annum, paiable owt of Mr Wm Supples land, wherof Xtmas Harvard is his tennant; & I haue written to Augustine Atkins to paie Mrs Bates this 20^{li} vpon sight of my lettre sent him by Wm Hill, the Cooks of Bandonbridg.

22 ꝑ. Sir Robert parckhurste and I, this daie in my lodging, cleered all accompts for moneis receaved, paid, or lent by me to his ffather, Randall Aldersie, or Bartholomew waite, his ffactors, or assignes; whervppon, besides the 195^{li} he paid my son dongarvan, to bwy provisons of howshold stuff towards the furnesh-

ing of my emptie howse at Stalbridg, he rests in my debt, including therin the 80^{li} by cozen Burt, paid his ffather's cassheer Mr Tomlinson (not entred in thaccompt made vp between me and Randall Aldersey and M^{r} waite), 314^{li}, which he is to paie M^{r} W^{m} parkins to my vse in Januarie next, with whome, Booth is to leav my accompts and papers to receave the money by.

23 ꝑ. given my servant, Gerrard Booth, x^{li}.

22 ꝑ. Wm Barber delivered M^{r} perckins 140^{li} to pay an vpholster[er] in London, for hangings and comodeties that my son dongarvan bought for furneshing stalbrige.

23 ꝑ. This 23 being ffrydaie, the 23th of November, I departed London, & came that night to Eaton, from whence I took with me my two yongest sons ffrances and Robert, for whose expences there and their man, for three yeares, for diett, and tutaradge, and aparell, I paid 914^{li}. 3^{s}. 9^{d}, and came back to Stalbridg on Monday, being the xxvjth of November, 1638, in which Jorney, in howskeeping in London, horsemeat, and travelling charges, I spent full 270^{li}. 00^{s}. 10^{d}, not accompting therin any aparell, coach, or other expences whatsoever.

December 1638.

1. I gave mounsier decon, the french architect who belongs to my L. chamberleyn, v^{li}, and to owld Hopkins xl^{s}, for drawing me a plott, for contriving my new intended bwylding over the great sellar at Stalbridge.

ꝑ 1. Wm Barber by my order delivered my daughters of Barrymore & dongarvan, and to Thomas Langdale, clearck of my kitchen, 200^{li} to free & dischardge all bills, debts, and demaunds from the 9 of october, 1638, till this day (over and above one other 100^{li} delivered them for the chardg of the howse

when I did depart from Stalbridg towards London) soe as in my absence they spent me 300^{li}. And this day Wm Barber delivered them other 200^{li}, for which they haue vndertaken to ease me from the trowble of howskeeping, I allowing them 50^{li} a week to defray all chardges over and above the benefyt of my lands & woods of Stalbridg; and this 200^{li} is now paid them for 4 weeks before hand, & the stoares and provisions now in the howse, vallued at cxvj^{li}. xiij^{s}. viij^{d}, they are to give me abatement for, as those provisions shalbe expended. And for the chardg of my stable, they are [to] pay xl^{s} a week, owt of the 50^{li} I weekly allow, and what it comes vnto above viij^{li} at the 4 weeks end, I am to paie the overplus to them.

☙ *Nota:* Wm Barber, after I departed London, delivered xvj^{li} to Thomas Cross, to defray the chardges of law sutes, for which he is to yeld me an accompt.

2. M^{r} dowch receaved into his hows at Stalbridge, and into his tuiĉõn, my said 2 sons ffrances & Robert, and [*blank*] Rydowt their servant at xv^{li} the quarter; which is lx^{li} per annum.

10. Wm Barber departed towards London with 20^{li} in his purse, with my lettres to my Lords grace of canterbury [and] Mr Secretary Cooks; which were inclosed in other my lettres to the Lo. Goringe; as also he carried other lettres from me to Sir Thomas Stafforde, my cozen Barrington, M^{r} perckins, and to Mr Harrison of Eaton, from whome he was to send the Bedding Lynnen, and furniture of my Sons chamber at Eaton. But his cheef employment was to rectefie and perclose the accompts between me and M^{r} perckins, and to hasten home my new red embroydered satten bedd and the Tawney vell[v]et carpet, cowch, chaires, and stooles, bought of Mr Spence thvpholster[er] at the sign of the grashopper & to pay him for them 150^{li} out of the 500^{li}

receaved from Mrs ffitz Gerald, and by me lefte in trust with Mr perckins; who sent 300li therof to my sons at paris.

13. I receaved lettres from my two sons, and their governor Mr Marcombes from paris, wherby they certefie me, that the 300li that Mr Bancks delivered Mr Wm perckins (which with the 200li for my new coach making vp the 500li) was paid them on the bill of exchandg Mr parckins firste sent them; and Mr perckins by his lettres which I receaved this daie certefieth me that thother, and laste 300li to supplie them for & vntill Easter, 1639 (it being taken owt of the 500li I receaved of Mrs ffitz Gerald, sister to thearle of Kildare) is made over to them alsoe, by other bills of exchandge, with xxviijli proffits in the hundreth, so as they are to be paid 384li, and that his lettres with the bills of exchandg are directed to Mr Battier, secretary to thearle of Leycester, embassador extraordenary, now resident at paris, to be delivered vnto them there.

13. The Thowsand pownds ster: that Mr walley, the xvjjjth of September laste, supplied Mr Symon Gibbons withall, vppon his securety did by my order and lettres soe furnishe him withall, repaiable to me at Stalbridge before, or vppon St. Thomas day next, was this day brought me hether, and paid me by Mr Hayman, of Mynheads son; to whome I not onely gaue my receipt for that Thowsand pounds, but also my lettres to Mr walley, acknowledging my receipt therof, with my order to him to give vp to Mr Gibbons his securety therfore.

14 ꝑ. Thomas Crosse, vppon concluding the purchaz for the coppihould of Mr Turner in Stalbridge, which he did for 320li ster: when I was in Irelande, I, at my cominge hether, did by Wm Barber pay him 44li, which, with vjli that Thomas Cross paid him in earnest of the purchace, made it vp 50li; and this daie I paid him and his wife another C.li; 40s he is to abate me

for the ffyne of his alienacon, the remainder, being 168^{li}, I haue promised to paie him when he and his eldeste sonn haue entred into bond to make me further securetie.

15. The L. Pawlett sent me a veary fat doe: Reward, xx^{s}.

15. George Helliar testefieth me by his lettres that Richard ffrench, from Corke, who was bound to paie me in his howse in Bristoll 260^{li} the first day of this moneth, hath failed, and not paid it, nor [has he] heard of him.

17. Paid M^{r} willoghby more 20^{li}, which with the 200^{li} formerly paid him, makes 220^{li}, and is in part payment of the 420^{li} for which he is to conveigh vnto me his lease of 99 yeares, determynable vppo[n] 3 lives, of 4 parcels of land neer the comon in Stalbridge.

18. I dyninge this daie with thearle of Bristoll at Sherborn, did, in the presence of Mr John walcott, agree with Gregory Brimsmead, his Lo^{ps} free mason, to pave the way from my owtmoste gate to my hall door at Stalbridg, and the Tarras before my howse, with Rangerpavies of ffree stone, owt of the same vayne of hard ffree stoan [as] that [of] thearles Court going into his howse at Sherborn, and in the same manner that the same court is paved. Hee is to dig, and lay those stones even, neatly even and worckmanlyke in all respects, saving the carriadg of the stones from the quarry, which I am to do; for which worck I am to give him three pence halfe penney the foot; and did this day give him 3^{li} in earnest, and part of payment. *iij^{d} ob the foot.*

19. I delivered vppon Mr Goodinches lettres to his mother v^{li}, which he is to abate me owt of his stipend of 20^{li} per annum for being schoolm^{r} of my free school at Lismoor.

19. Paid Peeter Clynche, of Milborn, for a beam of 24 foot long to lay in the fflowr vnder the great chamber at Stalbridge, 40^{s}.

21. I haue this daie agreed with walter Hyde, of Sherborn, ffree mason, to make and sett vp for me in my new intended bwylding over the great sellar in Stalbridge 4 wrought chymneis, with ffigures answerable or better then the chymney in my own bed-chamber, to be made of the stoan of Marnell quarrey; which [he] is to fynishe in all respects neatly and worckmanlyke, with halfe pares of hewed stone at his own chardges in all respects, except carriadge, which I am to provide, and to pay him for the ffowre, fforty marks; wherof I haue this daie paid him before hand, v^{li} and the reste, as he goes forward with his worck. He is to doe no other worck till this be don, and not to receave the laste 5^{li} till all be fynished fully.

23 ꝑ. Mr John willoghby this daie delivered vp vnto me the leas of 99 yeares determinable vppon his own life, his wives lyffe, and Mr Richard Maudesley, his yong sons life, which thearle of castlehaven made him of three closes and a grove, called the Hayffeilds, in Stalbridge, with his assignment therof to Tho. Badnedg & W^{m} chettle in truste to my vse, whervppon I paid him another C.^{li}, and [that] makes 220^{li} of the 420 I am to paie him for the same. The meddow & grove he is to give me vp the possession of on Candlemas day next, and the two closes the 25 of Marche followinge, and then I am to pay him other C.^{li}.

23. I gave Lyon Beecher 40^{s}, which makes x^{li} which I haue given him since he cam to my service.

29. W^{m} chettle, by my order, did deliver to my daughter Barrymore, and my daughter Dongarvan, 200^{li} in golde, to defraie the chardge of my howskeping at 50^{li} a week, for a second moneth begyning this day.

29. W^{m} chettle receaved vppon Mr Symon Gibbons bond one thowsand pownds from Mr Haymans son of Mynnyett.

31. W^{m} chettle paid Mr Kingsmill his agent, for and to the vse of Mr Hill, of Tawnton, xix^{li} for a Ton of clarrett wyne which was brought to Stalbridge before my going thence to London.

31. Lent Dongarvan 50^{li} to be repaid when he shall receav his money vppon M^{r} gibbons bill of exchandge which M^{r} walley hath sent him to receave the remayn of 750^{li} for his halfe yeares maintenance, being formerly paid 325^{li} therof.

30. James ffitz W^{m} cam to Stalbridge with lettres from M^{r} walley, and 6 gallons of aquavite he sent for my new yeares guifte; with sondrie other lettres from other my frends in Mownster.

January 1638.

1. My Lo. of Kildare for my Newyears guifte presented me with a night capp and a pair of pantables laced over with golde, and a faier bible before; his Ladie with two fair shurtes laced; my Lo. Barrymore with a pair of black garters and roses laced; his Lady with 6 laced night cappes; my daughter dongarvan with a pair of gloves lyned with marten ffurr; her husband with the practice of piety; and a golde hat band; my daughter Mary with 6 laced hankerchers; M^{rs} fawkal with a needle worck purce of silver.

2 ꝑ. Vppon my two sons bills of exchandge on which one Mr Wm Bevan, ffactor for Mr Edward Payne, of Brestoll, merchant, paid at Geneeva to their governor, Mr Marcombes, 250^{li}. And vppon a lyke bill of exchandge of theirs, whervppon the said Wm Bevan, as factor for Andrew charlton and Mr Richard longe of Bristoll, merchants, delivered the said M^{r} marcombes at Geneva at the same tyme, viz., 16 January, 1638, other 250^{li}, in both receipts 500^{li} ster:, which although those

moneis were taken vp and receaved by marcombes without any warrant from me, and contrarie to my express order, yet I this day dischardged and satisfied those 500^{li} in this manner; ffirste I paid Mr Joseph Jackson, of Bristoll, merchant, whoe brought me the said 2 bills of exchandge, with Mr Paynes lettres to paie him the moneis, 40^{li} in golde, and gave him my lettres to receav in Bristoll of Mr George Helliard, one of the sheriffs of that cyttie, the remayn of 460^{li}, which were in his hands, of my moneis, wherof he receaved for my vse of M^{r} willoby, of Bristoll, 260^{li}, which Richard ffrench, of corke, made over for me, and other 200^{li}, which Robert Meagh, of Corke, alsoe made over to him for my vse, uppon which payment and direcon by me soe given to Mr Jackson, he gave me vp the said 2 bills of exchandge, with his receipt endorsed on each of them and Mr Paynes lettres, and when Mr Hellyard paies thother 460^{li}, according my lettres to him in that behalfe, then is to take a generall dischardg from M^{r} payne, M^{r} charlton, & M^{r} longe, and send it vnto me, as also to give vp M^{r} Ro. Meagh & Richard ffrenches bonds, which vppon my arrivall I lefte in truste with georg Hellyard. [In margin is, "*Genoa*" (bis), *not* "*Geneva.*" —G.]

2. I gave a messenger of the Councell Chamber that Mr Secretary Cook sent to Stalbridge, purposely for my answer to his lettres sent me by the poste, concerning david condon, certefied to his ma^{ty} by the Lo. deputie and councell, 40^{s}, when he had my ans[wer].

2. I paid 29 december laste, to walter Hynde, of Sherborn, free mason, 5^{li} ster:, in part payment for eight Rownd Pillars with capitalls and Bases of hambdon stone a foot long, answerable to those in my stayrcase at Stalbridge, which he is to make, bring home, and sett vp in my new cellar there, to lay the

beames of my firste fflowers vppon, which 5^{li} I am to make vp 7^{li} for that peec of worck, when it is fynished, without any other trowble or chardg to me, then the payment of the said vij^{li} in all. Alsoe he is to digg owt of Hambden quarry soe much good stone, as will make sufficent Rayles, bases, Balasters and peddistalls, answerable in every respect to those of my stairecase at stalbridge, as will serve between my owtwarde gate and my hall door, and the Tarras before my hall door, from wall to wall, being in all that is soe to be rayled in about 300 foot: but be it more, or less, I am to pay him 4^{s} a foot runing measure, he to be at all chardges for making, carriadg, setting vp, with the cramps of iron and lead to fasten them together. The balasters are to be 3 inches higher then those of my staircase and to be sett soe neer and close together, that a dog cannot creep between. He is to keep at the least six masons still at worck, and to ply them still to this worck, and not to take any other worck in hand till myne ar fynished, and to be paid his money as the worck goe[s] forward. more paid him 13 ffeb^{r}, 1638, 12^{li}, making in all 22^{li}.

5. I wrott to M^{r} perckins, and sent inclosed Sir Robert Parckhurstes accompt and noat to receave of him to my vse, 314^{li}. 2^{s}. 6^{d}.

2. M^{r} walley by his lettres sent me by James ffitzwilliams, certefieth me that at Michas laste he had noe more moneis of myne resting in his hands then 185^{li}. 8^{s}. 8^{d}; that since Michas, 1638, he hath receaved of arrears, 149^{li}. 11^{s}. 2^{d}; of Michas Rents, 2612[^{li}]. 16[^{s}]. 1[^{d}] ob.; In debts, 228^{li}; for ten Tons of Iron at xiij^{li} per ton, 130^{li}, In all 3305^{li}. v^{s}. v^{d} ob.; wherof he had disbursed for me since Michas laste, 419^{li}. 10^{s}. 10^{d}. And that the firste day of decmber, 1638, but 2886^{li}. 5^{s}. 1^{d} ob. And my cozen Josua Boyle receaved of said Michas Rents till

the 7 of december, 1638, 153^{li}. 5^{s}. In all then of my Michas Rents, 1638, 2766^{li}. xiij^{d}.

2. Given my daughter Marie soe much red satten as was provided for the satten bed, and not vsed, as will make her a wastecoat, for her new yeares guifte.

ao. 7 *January*, 1638. *Nota:* that the vijth of January, 1638, my cozen Josua Boyle, contrary to my express direction, did of my moneis pay vnto tharch Bicshop of Tuam for to disengage the mortgage which his Lop. had from Luke Brady of Tomgreny, the some of 330^{li}, I having before lent Luke Brady other 300^{li} vppon the mortgage of the lands of Tomgreny, soe as he owes me vpon the mortgage of those lands 630^{li}, with my damedges ever since those two somes were by me respectively lent him, and vppon his lettres I lent him other v^{li}, which my tennant carried him to Guilford, so as his debt to me of lent money [is] 635^{li}, besides his great arrear of Rent.

8. my cozen Josuah Boyle paid my perfideows kinsman, the new Archb^{p} of Tuam, 330^{li} of my moneis to haue an assignment from Thomas Boyle, & Michael Boyle of the mortgage of Tomgreny, by Luke Bradie, before my purchace.

xi^{o}. This daie James ffitz W^{m} was by me returned from Stalbridge to Lismoor, by whome I sent my daie book, and 2 long lettres to M^{r} walley, and inclosed my lettres to the Lo. deputy, with a coppie of them: 2 lettres to my cozen Josua with veary manie instructions and directions. My lettres to Sir John leek, Sir Peercie Smyth, dean Nayler, Roger carew, John ffoster, Mr Goodinche, Sam Hill, Tho. Smyth of gill abbey, Mr Snell, And to Sir peercie Smythe my presentacon for his chaplein M^{r} [*blank*] to the vickaridg of Egglishe, to M^{r} goodinch to Sradbally, to Mr Hules to Rosmeer, to Mr Snell to Kilmolashe, to James Hill to Kilgraunt, and to Thomas Vyner Colligan &

Lykeran, and he having had 40^{s} for his Jorney is by me given other x^{s} to carry him home; And my presentacon of the vickaridge of Clonea to Mr Westfeeld.

12. I wrott to my Lo. Goringe in favor of peeter Reignoldes, by himself.

13. I wrott my lardge lettres of enstruccons, and my 2 lettres of attorney and sent in them Mr Smythwicks bill for the x^{li} I lent him, with my lettres to Sir Wm Parsons in answer to his touching my Lo. of Clandebwie, and his son, with promise to expect answer till midsomer; and my lettres to Sir James Carroll, and Sir Wm Anderson towching Smythe the brewers Demaund, with many other papers and noates in that my great pacquett; and sent them by the way of westchester to Dublin by Cap^{n} chichesters footman. And I gaue order to M^{r} walley to repaie my Cozen, John Nayler, 30^{li} he lefte with W^{m} chettle. 6300^{li}.

28. My lettres to Mr Walley, by my Cozen John Nayler, and in them to meet with any danger that may hindre the coming of my packett sent to my Cozen Josua Boyle, to Dublin, by the waie of westchester, I wrott the same agayn, and sent my lettre, and 2 other lettres of Attorney to Josua, in my lettre to M^{r} walley, with chardge to send them presently from Lismoor to dublin; which my cozen John Nailer hathe vndertaken in person to doe, wherby he maie sue foorth the dedimus potestatem, for Mr Twose and his wife, Mr Arthure, & Humfrey pyne to acknowledge their fyne to me of Mogely, Shannekill, Ballycolane, garreduff, Etc.

29. Dongarvan repaid me the lx^{li} I lent him at Stalbridge, owt of which I delivered to my daughter Barrymore, to give to my daughter Kildare, which I lend her, 20^{li}; and I also lent in golde to thearle of Barrymore, 50^{li}, which, with other 30^{li} I lent

his Lo^p when he went from Lismoor to wait on the L. deputy at Lymerick, making in bothe 80^li, which he hathe writen to will power to pay M^r walley out of his next Easter Rent. *These lettres I sent M^r. walley by John Ingram,* 14 *ffeby,* 1638, 80^li.

This day thearle & Countess of Kildare, their Son, Mr Sutton, thearle of Barrymore, Dongarvan, Jack Barry, dick power, departed Stal[bridge].

ffebruary 1638.

This daie M^r W^m perckins hathe certefied me by his lettres, that Sir Robert parckhurste, of London, hath paid him to my vse, and for me, 314^li. 2^s. 6^d ster :, which he hath in his keeping for my disposicon; [he] hath alsoe sent me a generall Releas from the said Sir Robert, cleering him of all demaunds, somes of moneis, accompts, receipts, and payments between his father and Randall Aldersie, his facter; which I haue perfected, and retorned vnto him, and sent the lyke releas for Sir Robert to sign and seale vnto him to my vse, and to be by M^r perckins sent back vnto me. And soe all demaunds are fully cleered between vs, and Sir Robert is to deliver vp [c]ancelled my son Dongarvans bill, or noat, for 200^li, or for 195^li, which by my order he paid my son, in part of the moneis he paid vppon this accompt, which my son laid owt for vtensils of howsholdstuff for Stalbridge.

4 ꝑ. paid 45^li vnto W^m ffoot, senior (to redeem his liberty owt of dorchester goale, where he had been longe prisoner). W^m ffoot, Junior, George ffoot, and Temperance King, widdoe, in part of 220^li; for which they haue surrendred vnto me the close called Rowthorne rout, 4 acres, Northclose rout, 3 acres, Ron Mead route, 9 acres, and Hadden close rout 5 acres, in all 25 acres, val[lue] per annum xxiij^li. The Remainder of my

purchace, being 175^{li}, I am to paie them the second daye of Maye next; and then I am, by my promise, also to graunt them by coppie of corte their howse, and a parcel of grownd called pleck rout, 4 acres, for the lives of those 3 ffoots beforenamed. More I paid 40^{li} the 16 of Marche, 1638, to John Snook, which he lent ffoot vppon my promise of repayment. 85^{li}.

12. At the requeste of Mr Nichas ffyll, of Lidlanche, in the countie of dorcet, gent, and of John Ingrame, thelder, and John Ingrams, the yonger, his son, bothe of Husbarrowbriant in the same countie, yeomen, I receaved of them 60^{li}, and haue given order to M^{r} walley to paie vppon sight, at Lismoor, to the said John Ingram, Junr, who is now bound over into Mounster to bwy cattle, not onely 60^{li}, but alsoe 40^{li} more, in bothe C.^{li}; and for the overplus of 40^{li} they 3 ar bound to paie it me at Stalbridge within ten daies after notice that it is paid in Irelande according [to] my promise and direction: And by him I sent lettres to M^{r} walley, Josua Boyle, Capn Strongman, Mr Robert Mead, and John ffoster; and my daughter Barrymores to Sir Jo leek.

21. And this day willm Cobb, of Hazelborrow, brought me other 50^{li} and had my bills of exchandge to M^{r} walley for the payment of one other C.^{li}, I having securety to paie me at Stalbridge thother 50^{li} on May daie next.

22. Me: that this daie Thomas Cross brought M^{r} walter Tytes vnto me at Stalbridge, with a bag of wrytings concerning the Earle of Castlehavens lands, and lefte them with me to pervse, amongst which I found the coppie of a deed dated the eleaventh daie of ffebruarrie in the ffyfte year of King Charles, made atween Marven and An Earle & Cowntes of castlehaven, and James, Lo. Awdley, of the one partie, & Alice, countess dowager of Darby, John, thearle of Bridgwater, and

W^{m}, Lo. Spencer, of thother part. By which deed Leaving the vse of 2 ffynes, & in consideracon of 2000^{li} for the money porcon to be paid with Mrs Elizabeth Bruges, formerly married to James Lo. Awdlaie, there is in full recompence, and in lieu of her Dower graunted for her Joincture the Mannors and lands of Compton Bassett, Whitcombe, Beversbrook, Callne, Hilmarten, and Studley, in the county of wiltes, wherby if the now Cowntes should survive thearle of castlehaven, shee is debarred of all right of dower in Stalbridge: the leas made to Sir ffardinando Tutchett, Etc., for 62 yeares, is dated 14 July, 22 R. Jacobi, assigned to Mr Hippesly & Marringe. *xith.*

24. I haue this daie sent by Wm Cobb my lettres to M^{r} walley to paie him vppon sight C.^{li}; 50^{li} he hath paid me heer, and secured me other 50^{li} to be paid on May daie next at Stalbridge. I wrott vnto him to sell all my barr & Rodnaile yron to Mr Quarrels, of Rotterdame, for 13 & 18^{li} Le ton, and to add the x^{li} I lent Thomas ffitz gerald, of Kilmackee, to my mortgage, and to give order to my tennants of Glanballycollenan, to paie Thomas their halfe yeares Rents as hether vnto they haue don, till I give order to the contrary.

24. paid my daughters Barrymore and dongarvan 200^{li} for to defraie the chardg of my howskeeping at Stalbridge for the next ffowr weeks, as I haue don formerlie since our agreement.

25. John wilmot becam, by Indenture, to be made a cook, my apprentice for nyne yeares (9 yeares); being now a poor ragged boye.

25. Sent by W^{m} cobb to Thomas Quinton, my deputacon during my pleasure, a deputacon to be clearck of the marcket of my Mannor of Talla, Lysfynneen, Mogelie, Curreglas, and Connoghie.

28 ꝑ. I haue this daie concluded with Thomas Gill, of Stal-

bridge, for the Revercon after his Mothers death, who is aged about 98 yeares, for his Coppieholde in Stalbridge, rented at 14^{li} a year; ffor which his Revercon, I haue this daie, to bynde the bargayn, paid him this day v^{li}, and am the 2 of May next to satisfye him in full satisfaction cxxv^{li} more, in all 130^{li}. more: *paid him before it is due the 7 of Aprill other v^{li}.*

Marche 1638 and 1639.

3. I haue this daie paid M^{r} dowck, xv^{li} ster :, for the quarters diett, lodgings, and tuicon of [my] two yongest sons, ffrances and Robert Boyle.

4. M^{r} daniell o Swillevant sent me 44 cane apple trees to plant, wherof I sent thearle of Bristoll 4; to his Lo^{ps} son in law Mr John ffreke 2; the rest ar planted in my orchard at Stalbridg, and in my servant Wm Rydeowts garden, with 7 young stocks grafted ther with Harvie apples: the grafts wherof the said M^{r} ffrekes sent me; who hath also bestowed vppon me 12 yonge peare trees of the laste yeares grafting, viz., Boncritteens & Burgomynes, which I leav growing with him, and one with Mr Rydeowt till the next seazon, that they ar fitt to be removed into my orcharde.

2. M^{r} walley, by his lettres of the 28 of Januarie, Certefieth me that the 27 of January he had till then receaved of my last Michas Rents and arrears then resting in his hands, 4060^{li}. 10^{s}. 3^{d} ob; wherof he was to paie to Sir Wm Rives for the Ladie gray bingley 2000^{li}, which the Lo. Goring is to repaie me, for whose vse I pay it at dublin. And I haue since chardged him with the payment there of 1000^{li} to Symon gibbons; 30^{li} to my Cozen John Nayler; 100^{li} to John Ingram, 100^{li} to Cobb. which payments made, there will this day reste of myne in his hands, besides his receipts since the 27 of Januarie, 1638,

830^{li}. 10^{s}. 3^{d}; and since Michas laste he hath disbursed for purchazes I made before I departed Ireland, 1100^{li}.

5. My sones Lewis and Roger, who began their travailes into foreign kingdoms, departed from me at dublin (with their sister goring) the 13 of ffebruary, 1635, and arrived at London 4 m^{r}tij, 1638: ffor which their safe retorn, god be ever humbly and heartely thancked and praised bothe by me and them.

7. I this daie receaved by the delivery of thearle of Bristoll, lettres from my Lo. of Canterbury, and my Lo. Goringe, towching a reconciliacon between me and the Lo. deputy.

7. I sent the coach to Salisburie from Stalbridge to meet and bring home thearle of Barrymore, Lewis, Hodge, and my daughter Goring; where Travers and quynton attended their cominge to Salisbury 3 daies.

ꝑ 12. My son dongarvan rod poste from Stalbridge to London, with my thanckfull lettres to my Lo. of Canterbury, and my order to receave of the Lo. Goring those 2000^{li} that M^{r} wal[ley] by my expres directions paid in Dublin 4° ffebruary laste to Sir Wm Ryves, in dischardg of the lo. Gorings debt to the Lady graie bingley; 100^{li} wherof I haue directed him to present to my Lords grace of canterbury as my bownty towards (12 ꝑ) the Reedifying of Pawles churche in London, and thother 1900^{li} in part payment of 3000^{li} which I haue promised him, to make vp and supply him withall; [which] is to raise a troop of a hundreth horse and arme them at his own chardges, and with them to attend and Serve his Ma^{ty} in his warres in Scotland, which he rashly without my privitie vndertook to the king to doe; yet I haue, to enhable him to perform his vnadvized engagement to his Ma^{ty}, given him warrant to receave 1900^{li} of the Lo. Goring; and haue promised him to furnishe him with other 1100^{li}; and for those 3000^{li}, and about 1800^{li} more he

hath vndertaken to paie to my daughter Barrymore[s] two daughters 2000^{li}; to my daughter digbies 2 daughters other 2000^{li}; and to my neec Katheryne Boyle, the remayn, being about 800^{li}, for their severall marriadge porcons, which I haue given them by my laste will and Testament, and therby chardged those legacies to be raised and paid owt of suche lands & estates as ar bequeathed to my ffowr yonger sons; of which bequests and legacies all my 4 yonger sons, and their estates are heerby freed, and to be for ever dischardged, and my son dongarvan and his lands, are, and doe stande onely chardged with the payment of those my Legacies and bequests to my said grandchildren and neec. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Concerning me* 5000^{li}."—G.]

13 ꝑ. I paid Hynde, my ffree mason, xx^{s}, and makes vp vj^{li} for the six Round pillers of Hambdon stone that he made, brought home, and sett vp at his own chardges in my sellar at Stalbridge. And for the 4 tonnels and tips with balles of Hambledon stone to be sett vp in my new bwilding at Stalbridge, I am too paye 24^{s} a peec in the quarry, (besides carriadg and setting vp, which I am to vndergoe); and haue this day paid him one halfe therof, being 48^{s}.

14. This daie, after Mr Robert Cristopher, who firste came to Stalbridge when my son dongarvan and my daughter repaired thither to prepare the house in a readines to receave me and my ffamuely in July, 1638, had continewed with his man and boy heer ever since, he this day departed, to accompanie thearle of Newporte in the Scottishe expedicon.

14 ꝑ. This day thearle of Barrymore (who departed Stalbridge in companie with thearle of Kildare, his Lady, son, and ffamulie and my son dongarvan, the 23 of January laste) retorned to Stalbridge with his Ma^{ts} lettres to the Lo. deputy to graunt

him a comission to raise and press a thowsand Irishmen, & bring them into England to be a Regiment vnder thearles comaund to serve his Ma^{ty} in the warres againste the Scots.

14. This daie Mr White of Axmister, merchant, repaid me those 400^{li} that M^{r} walley paid to his correspondent, Mr Bagbear, of yoghall, who by his bill of exchandge chardged it on the said Mr White; of which 400^{li}, one C.^{li} was then delivered to my son dongarvans servant, John Rowell, to bwye some horses for his troop, and this C.^{li} is in satisfaction of the lyke some, which I directed Dongarvan to take owt of the 2000^{li} I assigned him to haue of the Lo. Goring, and as my guifte to present to the Lo. of canterburies grace to be emploied towards the Reedefying of Pawles churche in London.

14. I haue promised Sir Tho. Stafforde that if the parsonadg of Stalbridge fall void and in my guifte in my own lyffe time, that I will present his Ladies son Mr Killogrew thervnto. But if it fall not voyde in my lyffe I will comend him to that son, Etc.

14. This daie my trew frend, Sir Thomas Stafford, brought me home to Stalbridge, in health and safety, my daughter the Ladie Lettice Goringe, and my two sons, the L. viscounte of Kynalmeaky, and the Lo. of Broghill, with Mr Marcombes, their governor, during their fforreign travailes in ffrance, Italie, Etc. As they all fowre departed from me together at dublin the 13th of ffeb^{r}, 1635, so god of his great goodness brought them back all together vnto me to Stalbridge this day; ffor which blessing my god make me and them for ever thanckfull to his devine Ma^{ty}.

14. I haue this day at thentreaty of M^{r} white, of Axmister, given him my lettres to M^{r} walley to pay within ten daies after sight to his correspondant, Mr Bagbear, of yoghall, 500^{li} ster:,

taking such securety as formerly, for the repayment therof to me in London the 15 of May next.

16. paid Gregorie Brimsmead, Mason, vj^{li}, in part of xxxj^{li}, for making the staire case owt of my little Court in Stalbridge. Rec[eaved] of Thomas Smith, of Shaftesbury, 20^{li}, and haue chardged M^{r} walley to repaie it him in Irelande. *paid by M^{r} walley xviij^{o} Aprilis*, 1639.

[*Interlined.*] 16. Rec[eaved] of Thomas Smith, of Shaftesbury, 20^{li}, and haue chardged Mr Walley to repaie it him in Irelande: paid by Mr Walley xviij^{o} Aprillis, 1639.

24. I haue this daie at the instance of my daughter, Goring, and vppon the earnest lettres of her husband, Collonell Goringe, signed a noat he sent me, all written with his own hande, directed to one I know not, named Mr Thomas Knevett, a goldsmith in Lombardstreet, to paie Collonell Goringe 500^{li} ster: ; and haue by that noat vndertaken that it shalbe paid at Lismoor in Ireland to any he shall appoint to receave the same; which is promised to be repaid me in London (with other 200^{li} I formerlie paid for him) the xijth daie of November next; which 500^{li} I haue chardged M^{r} walley by my firste & second bills of exchandg to pay at Lismoor within 24 hours after sight. *This 500^{li} M^{r} walley paid Mr John Hazard for Mr Knevett xiiij May*, 1639.

23. I this daie paid my daughters, Barrymore and Dongarvan, 200^{li} ster: for the chardge of my howskeeping for the next 4 weeks, before hand.

26. I haue this daie sent my servant Tho. Badnedg to Mynhead with lettres to Mr Hayman to see whether he will presently furnishe me with 686^{li} that Symon Gibbon is bound to paie me for Iron heer on May daie next, or if not withall, yet with 186^{li} therof before hande. And by him I haue alsoe

sent my lettres to my brother fenton, John ffoster, and M^r^ walley, for an accompt of all his receipts and payments since the 26 of January laste vntill this daie; and for my half yeares Rental book for our Ladie daie, 1639: And haue chardged him to paie 500^li^ to Mr Killogroov, of Lombardstreet, goldsmithe, for my son Goringe. And to paie dick power for my son dongarvan other 900^li^; wherof 500^li^ is to be paid for him to his cornett, Dick power, and thother 400^li^ M^r^ walley is to make over by exchandge to dongarvan.

25. Thearle of Barrymore departed Stalbridge to goe for Irelande, and thearle of Bristoll for Yorck.

27. I having paid John dean, the plomer of Sherborn, 35^li^ at severall payments, did alsoe this daie paie him other v^li^, soe as he hathe receaved in all of me 40^li^, in full satisfacon for all the Lead, sawder, and worckmanship of my plump cestern, Boylers, gwtters, pipes, daie labors and all other demaunds for the plomer worcks he hathe hethertoo don at my howse of Stalbridge; ffor which I haue his generale acquittance.

27. This daie his Maty lefte the court and began his Jorney from whitehall towards yorck, to reduce his Rebellows Subiects of Scotland; wherin I beseech god to bless him, and his Army.

30. Tho. Badnedg having delivered my former 3 lettres at Mynhead to will waller to carrie with him into Mounster, retorned home & brought from Mr Hayman 186^li^; which he delivered W^m^ chettle, and is part of the 686^li^ that symon Gibbons is bound to paie me for yron at Stalbridge the firste of May next, so as there is now no more vnpaid of those 686^li^, then 500^li^, on May daie, 1689.

30. M^r^ walley certefieth me, that according [to] my order he hath delivered Symon Gibbon another thowsand pounds vppon his bond and bill of exchandge chardged vppon M^r^

Richard Bancks, silckman in ffleetstreet, at the sign of the hand & Starr, to repaie it me in London the 15 of May, 1639.

Me: I have sent the firste bill of exchandge and letter of advice by John Rowell to haue Mr Bancks to subscribe and sign his aceptance therof; which John Rowell did, and receaved one C.^li^ therof before hand to bwy Armes and Saddles for Lewis and Hodge to serve his Ma^ty^ against the Scots.

30. I agreed with the lyme-burners of Sherborn that I having paid 20^s^ for making a new lymkill he shall dig the lymestones, bwy & bring home his pitt coal too [and] burne my lyme for three pence half penny the bushell of vnslacked lyme; for which I haue given him iij^li^ in earnest, and I am to draw the stones, when he hathe digged it, to the lymekill.

Aprill 1639.

7. I sent by the carriers from Hurstridge to the good cowntes of Manchester my lettres, and a Rundlett of pickled scallops, being one of the two that my gossop, M^r^ daniell o Suillevant, sent me.

10. W^m^ cutler, my gardener, began his apprenteship this day for ffive yeares, he having every year a sute of apparrell and three pownds wages.

12. I retorned James ffitz W^m^ with an answer of M^r^ walleys lettres, and in them the deeds, that vppon my payment of x^li^ to Thomas Barry ffitz James I bought his woods of Ballyvishell & Ballyda for ij^s^ the corde; with my lettres to Josua Boyle; Tho. dawntsey, and charles pyne.

12. Ingram and cob returned owt of Ireland, each of them having been paid C.^li^ a peec vppon my lettres to M^r^ walley, and each of them, of my 30 fatt oxen that were fedd at Lismoor brought over ten, in all 20 to Stalbridge.

12. Moylan encanty, by his lettres of the 17 of ffebruary

laste, hath certefied me that 33^{li} for the barck of the okes cutt for his Ma^{tys} vse in Kilbeg, and 35^{li} for the wood lopps and tops of those trees, in all amounting to 68^{li}, ar by the Lo. Deputies order procured by Slingsby sequestred into thands of one Mr Wm Thomas, purser of the kings ship, till further order be therin taken by his Lo^{p}.

14. I haue agreed with Xtofer watts, free mason & carver, who dwels in horse street, in Bris[toll], to make me 2 such chymnes as are in my bedchamber at Stalbridge, or better; which he is to sett vp & make half pares and fynishe at his chardges, (all saving carriadge which I am to paie for); for which I am to paie him 4^{li} a chymney, and he is to make me a very fair chymney also for my parler, which is to reach vp close to the seeling, with my Coat of Armes compleate, with crest, Helmett, Coronett, Supporters and mantling, and foot pace, which he is to sett vp and fynesh with a foot pace, all at his own chardges, fair and graceful in all respects; and for that chymney I am to pay him x^{li}, and I am to fynde carriadg also. He is also to make me 12 ffygures, each 3 foot highe, to sett vpon my staircase, for which he demaunds 20^{s} a peece, & I offer him 13^{s}. 4^{d}, and he is presently to cutt one of them with the figure of pallace [Pallas] with a sheeld; one with my coat with a corronet is to be cutt for a tryall.

17. I made a lease in Revercon of six enclosiers, parcels of the Marraghe rout 18 [acres] for 31 yeares at 3^{s} thacre, amounting vnto per annum xxviij^{li}. iiij^{s}; ffor which he hath promised and vndertaken vnto me at his retorn into Ireland to cancell and yeald vp to Augustine Atkins the lease I made of [to ?] him without ffyne of the parsonadg of Ringrone, which was by John Irishe recovered against me by thorder of the Lo. deputy with 300^{li}; otherwise I would not haue leased those lands to him vnder v^{s} thacre.

17. I bestowed on M^r^ dowch the ffyne cane, tipped at bothe ends with silver, with a Rapier blade in it, which thearle of Kildare gave me.

17. The Lo. Esmond departed Stalbridge, and I lent him 4 gelding.

18. John Rowell receaved of Mr Richard Bancks, in ffleet street, silkman, one C.^li^, in part of a thowsand pownds which he is to paie me the 15 of Maie next in London, chardged vppon him by Symon Gibbons, of yoghall, merchant; with which C.^li^ Rowell bought some 4 saddles for my 2 sons, Lewis and Hodge, and armors of proff to serv the kinge in this expedicon againste the Scotts. And the daie before Badnedg had 20 other peeces of me to paie for a horse for my son Lewis of M^r^ [*blank space*]. And the saddles and armes he bought [which] were for my 2 sones Kynalmeakie and Broghill, came almoste vnto 40^li^, the 60^li^ remayning, and other 20^li^ Josua Boyle paid to M^r^ droop dongarvan is to p[ay] [Torn edges make this and next entries imperfect.—G.].

23. W^m^ cluett, of yoghall, clothier, offers me his estate for his lyffe (after his brothers [death] who hath his lyffe in it) and his Revercon in ffee, which [he] purchaced the ffee simple of M^r^ darkomle, reserving bwt t[en] pence a year for ever, of a tenement in ffenstridg wort[he per] annum for 200^li^, and hath given me his worde not to [*torn*] I and Sir John Jacob haue concluded, or broke of, and that if I [*torn*], for the purchace, I shall haue the firste offer of his fac[tor].

23. Cap^n^ Haskett offers to sell me the Mannor of Annerye, in Barnstable, whervppon there is a goodly howse built by Sir Jo Sleg [*torn*].

25. Mr James Smyth, of Torrington, neer Bar[n]staple, hath this daie (though I never knew, nor heard of him before)

brought me hether 200^{li} with request to receave it, and to give him my bill of exchandge to be repaid him at Lismoor, which I did, and chardged M^{r} walley to paie it to Mr Smythes factor, Mr Abraham dennys, vppon sight. *Those* 200 *M walley paid Abraham dennys* 19 *May*, 1639.

26. William Sydman retorned from Roterdame to Stalbridge hav[ing] provided my son dongarvans armors, pistolls, and sad[dles for] himself, and his troop of one hundred horsemen, in the L[ow] cowntreis, which coste about 900^{li} ster:, & sent them to Hull [thence to] meet my son at yorck.

26. Mr Robert Hayman, of Mynhead, this daie sent me by his son to Stalbridge 500^{li}, and by my servant, Thomas Badnedge, the firste of this present moneth, other 186^{li}, in bothe 686^{li}, in dischardge of Mr Gibbons bonde; who was bound to paie me that some in Stalbridge the firste day of Maie next.

26. This daie, one Richard Sellar, of wintawnton, that I never saw or knew before, brought me to Stalbridge 50^{li}, with request to receave it, and to give him my bill of exchandge, chardging it vppon M^{r} walley, to be repaid him at Lismoor; which I did.

30. At the instance of my tennant, W^{m} vendicombe, I accepted of his assignment of a second leas I had made him of thealfe quarter of my half in the Islandes of the Blask[ites]; and for an enc[rease] of 40^{s} Rent I m[ade] him a new lease for 31 yeares at 32^{li} per annum.

Maye 1639.

1. I this daie receaved from Mr Spicer lettres from the Lorde Bicshop of Lymerick, Leeftennant Muschampe, & M^{r} walley; and he certefies me that the 25th of Marche laste he had of my moneis remayning in his hands no more the[n] 968^{li}. 8^{s}. 1^{d}.

ob: and that, his receipts since, all disbursements abated, he had the 21 of Aprill, 1639, 2829^{li}. xvj^{s}. vij^{d} ob.

ꝑ 3 ꝑ ꝑ. My son Dongarvan this daie signed, sealed, and delivered to me his assurance & covenante (all written with his own hande, wherof he kept a coppie, written by Gerrard Boothe) and hathe therby vndertaken to dischardge and free his 4 yonger brethrens estates and persons of legacies which, by my laste will and testament, I haue bequeathed, amounting vnto ffive thowsand ffive hundred ffyftie three pounds english, viz., 2000^{li} therof to my two grandchildren, the two daughters of thearle of Barrymore, and my eldest daughter Alice his wyffe; 2000^{li} more vnto the two daughters of the Lo. Robert Digby, and my daughter Sara; and one thowsand pownds ster: to my neece Katheryne Boyle, for her marriadge porcon; and for the remaine of 553^{li} ster: he is to dischardg (soe far as it will Reach) so many of my other Legacies therwith, as ar by my said testament chardged on his yonger brothers estates, in Lew of the 5553^{li} I haue now lent and supplied him withall in such particular moneis as in his said covenant and assurance are expressed, which I chardge him vppon my blessing, and as he will answer it before god and all good men, christianlyke, honestly, and faithfully to perform, as I am most confident he will. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Ld Dun. No.* 5553^{li} *ster.*"—G.]

4. This day my son Dongarvans waggon and carriadges began their Jorney from Stalbridge to goe to his Ma^{ts} Camp at Newcastle, or yorck: God speed them well to return.

ꝑ 4. Lettres, boxe, and sondrie wrytings and papers, from my Cozen Josua Boyle, (who is my generall agent to prosequte all my sutes in my absence) with his accompts, wherby he acknowledgeth that he hathe of my moneis in his hands, the firste of Aprill, 1639: cxij^{li}. ix^{s}. vj^{d} delivered by Mr Spicer.

4. Dick power, Dongarvans Cornett of his horse troop, arrived at Mynhead owt of Ireland yesterday, and cam this night late to Stalbridge, leaving the horsemen and horses to come hether after him.

6. I receaved of Mr Thomas ffreke, of Hyrstin, 400li, and chardged the repayment therof to be paid in London the 15 of this moneth by my bills of exchandg vppon Mr Richard Bancks, Silckman, at the Sign of the hand and Starr neer the Temple gate in ffleet street; which 400li, with one other C.li, he delivered John Rowell, makes 500li of a thowsand that Symon Gibbon by his bill [Half line worn away.—G.].

6 ꝑ. I havinge formerly agreed with Wm Turner, clothier, for his coppiehould estate for three lives in Stalbridge for 320li, and having as he called for it, paid him 260li, did this daie paye him the Remayn, being lxxli, in full satisfaction for the surrender he hathe alreddy made me of his said coppiholde in Stalbridge.

6 ꝑ. The second daie of this moneth I gaue order to my servant, Wm Barber, to paie Mr John Willogbie one C.li, which he did; and is in full satisfaction of the 420li I agreed to pay him for his chattle lease for 3 lives which he had in the three ꝑ ꝑ Hatfeild closes, and the coppice wood in stalbridge. And he then paid to Thomas Stone also 40li and makes 125li, in part payment of 220li for the coppihowld in Stalbridge, which I purchazed from Temperance Kinge and Robert ffoot.

6 ꝑ. I paid Thomas Gill, of Stalbridge, cxxli, having paid him before other xli; ffor which cxxxli now paid him he hath sowld & surrendred vnto me, the Revercon, after his mothers death, of his Coppihowld in stalbridge Rented now at xxiiijli a year.

6. This daie I employed Thomas Crosse, from Stalbridge to London, to procure publicacon in chancerie of the witnesses examined between me, and thearle of castlehaven; To enter my

aperance and Crosses, to the said Earles [and] crosses bill: to enter my aperance to Alexander Twoses bill in the Cowrt against Wm Haywarde, Silckman, his Mother, and his late servant Mewse: To deliver my lettres to the Lo. Esmonde, Sir Tho. Stafford, and Mr Humfrey Slaney; and I gaue him to bear chardges x^{li}.

7. Cornett Richard power, with some horses and horsemen, cam to Stalbridge owt of Ireland.

8. paid the two ffoots of Stalbridge 25^{li}.

8. Given my servant Travers v^{li}, and a horse which cost me 20^{li}, to attend my 3 sonnes to the Scotch warres; but he is to return me my horse.

ꝑ. paid W. pavett v^{li} in part of 30^{li} for the coppiholde astate of 8 acres he surrendred to me in stalbridge; wherof I haue promised to mak him a leas of 20 yeares from Easter laste for 50^{s} a year and 2 capons. *And the* 20 *of June he made his surrendre in cort & Receaved thother xxv^{li}.*

9 ꝑ. This daie the god of heaven bless, guide, and protect them, my three sons, the Lord Dongarvan, Kynalmeakie and Broghill, with the troop of one hundreth horse that I supplied my son dongarvan with moneis to raise, buy, and arme, to serve his Ma^{ty} withall against his rebillows Scottish Subiects, departed from me at Stalbridge: God I beseech him retorn them safe, happy and victoriows, to my comfort.

ꝑ 9. I haue promised to my sons, the Lo. viscount of Kynalmeakie and the Lo. Barron of Broghill, to allow each of them, besides their own and their servants which shall attend them in my howse, their diett, and five hundreth pownds a peece in money, ffor their aparell, maintenance, all other chardges ordenarre and extraordenary. And for their firste half yeares exhibiton, begyn[ing] at Easter laste, and to end at

Michas next, I haue paid each of them beforehand 250^{li}; wherof they haue lefte in my hands 180^{li}: wherof 80^{li} is to be paid to M^{r} perckins in dischardge of 40^{li} a peec, in payment of their severale debts to himself, and thother C.^{li} he is to paie to a ffrench merchant, to whome they owe it, and to whome M^{r} perckins is by their order to pay for each of them 50^{li}, and to dischardg 20^{li} of my debt to M^{r} perckins; & [for] this 180^{li} for my sons, I haue sent him M^{r} whites bill chardged on Mr Burles at 4 daies [sight].

10. This daie Wm Cobb of Ballymonie brought and delivered me at Stalbridge 200^{li}, whervppon receipt therof, I gaue him my firste and second bills of exchandg, chardging M^{r} walley to repaie it vppon sight according my lettres of advice. And by him I sent my lettres to M^{r} walley, and Josuah Boyle, with his Ma^{ty} book of his relacon of the scottish proceedings, to the Lo. president of Mownster. *paid by M^{r} walley to ffrances Myles those* 200^{li} *xxviij^{o}, May,* 1639.

11 ꝑ. I sent by the poste from Sherborn by the delivery of Tho. Murrey, my lettres to Mr Perckins, and therin two bills of Exchandge, one from Mr Richard white, of Axmister, chardging Mr Burley, of Mylkstreet, to paie 200^{li}; which 200^{li} I haue thus directed M^{r} perckins to dispose of, viz., to paie 50^{li} for Kynalmeakie; 50^{li} for Broghill to one Mr Gostelongra, ffrench merchant [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Gostello, french marchant.*"—G.], and to paie him[self] in paym^{t} of my debt to ꝑ himself 20^{li}; and for each of those my 2 yonger sons 40^{li} a peec to himself, it being the full of those 200^{li} ordered by me to be paid him by Mr Burles. And for M^{r} gibbons bill of exchandge chardginge Mr Banckes to paie me 1000^{li} on the 15 of ꝑ this Maye, wherof he paid John Rowell one C.^{li}, and I chardged him to paie M^{r} ffreke of the Temple 400^{li}; and now

to Mr Perckins for my vse the other 500^li^ in remayn, to be, by him kept till I shall dispose therof. *M^r^ white paid me the xvij^th^ of Maie the remayn of 300^li^ at Stalbridge.*

11. My son Dongarvan lett me haue a yong bay horse that Travers bought for him, for 20^li^, which I bestowed on my son Broghill, & the 20^li^ that my cozen, Josha Boyle, owt of my moneis, paid in payment of Dongarvans debt to one Mr Bartholomew draper, of dublin, merchant, being by him allowed for payment of the said horse: And I gave to Broghill graie Muskery, for the bay gelding which he had bought for viij^li^ of M^r^ whetcomb of sherborn; and my own bay gelding for his horse of service, I gaue to Lewis, and lent him for this service bay Edow, and gray hooker, and lent Dongarvan gray coot & 5 carriage horses.

12 ꝑ. This daie in consideracon of 360^li^ by me paid to Morris Supple, he made and perfected vnto me at Stalbridge his Releas of tytle and errors of the castle, town, and halfe ploughland of Ballycolly, neer Broghill; whervppon I haue made him a leas therof for 30 yeares to begin at Michas next, 1639, at xxx^li^ Rent during his mothers lyfe, who possesseth a third part therof for her dower; and after her deceas the rent is to be raised to 35^li^ during the remayn of my leas. And wheras at Michas next he will owe me for Rent, due before his leas begins, xxxiij^li^. ij^s^. ij^d^, I haue accepted of his single bond, to paie me thone half within 28 [daies] after Michas next, and thother moietie therof with the growing gales Rent therof, within 28 daies after our Ladie day next, 1640. I haue by him sent my lettres to my L. B^p^ of Lymerick, James wale and Robert Mead, ꝑ with directions to him to call to Mr Lock the mynister for xij^li^ he owes me for the half yeares Rent of Balleyncolly, due to me before Morris Supples entry.

16. This daie I cleered all accompts and demaunds from the begining of the world vnto this daie, between my self and Mr George Helliar, now one of the sheriffes of Bristoll, and paid him in moneis all he did or covld demaund; and when I had soe don, I bestowed on him, one of the three yong baie geldings of my own breed that Cornett power brought me owt of Ireland, for his paynes in providing and sending over vnto me free stones from Bathe & Bristoll, for my bwilding at Gill abbey, neer Cork, for my son Lewis.

17. In the presence of George Hellyar, Cap^{n} Aldworthe, and Mr Gerrish of Bristoll, I this daie agreed with Thomas Birde of Bristoll, free mason, to make, and be at all chardges for stone, making, and carriadge, and placing aboord the ship at the Key of Bristoll of 20 stones, or Tonnels, of chimneis of ffreestone owt of the Quarry of donderry, 4 miles from Bristoll, to be rownd, and each of them to be xj foot high; wherof 2 bases to be of 13 inches high; the stem to be in cleer and playn, seaven foot 3 inches highe, and in the diameter 22 inches. The architrave and ffreez to be 7 inches: The corinshe eight inches: The Topp, or fynishing, to be of ffowr arches with 5 bowles, to be all of one entier stone. And I am to paie him for those 20 Tonnels soe to be made, brought and placed in the ship at Bristoll, 40 marks, which is xxvj^{s}. viij^{d} a peec; wherof now paid him v^{li}; and as the work goes forward Mr Helliar is to paie him at Bristoll, so as there may be v^{li} to be paid him when the laste is brought, and laid by him in the shipp at the Key.

18. My daughter Barrymore came back hether from the bath where she had lefte her daughter Ellynor for cure, I having lent her 30^{li} for that Jorney and purpose [In margin, "*repaid.*"—G.], And she brought back from the Bathe in her coach to

Stalbridge, Arthure Jones, and my daughter Katherine his Ladie, and my neece, Kate Boyle, whoe with their retinew, were exceeding welcome vnto me. But Sir Nichas White and his Ladie staied at the Bathe.

22. I wrott to thearle of Barrymore (hoping he would be soe arrived at [place omitted owt] of Ireland, as my lettres might meet him at Barwick) by Mr James Butler, who married Eustace Roches daughter, being brother to the Lo. of cahir; and he being in wants, I gaue him 20^s^ to defray his chardges from Stalbridge thither.

23. I gaue my son ffrances vj^li^ to bwy him a gelding for his own vse and service. I haue paid Mr Haymer 10^li^ for 6 weeks due for himself & his ffrench man, besides his phisicke.

ꝑ 25. my daughter Dongarvan this day receaved by my order of Tristram Gully, of yoghall, who is married to a daughter of Symon gibbons his wife, 240^li^ ster: which I haue chardged M^r^ walley to repaie him at Lismoor, as part of my son Dongarvans half yeares allowance due vnto him at Easter last 1639, being for that half year before hand 750^li^.

25. paid for Lynnen for ffranck and Robin ix^li^.

ꝑ 25. I haue this daie written to M^r^ parckins to deliver vnto Sir Tho. Stafford one C.^li^ in gowld, to be taken owt of the 500^li^ he hath of myne in his keeping that he receaved for me of Mr Bancks neer the Temple gate in ffleet street; and inclosed, I sent other my lettres to Sir Thomas Stafforde, entreating him to present that C.^li^ to my Lo. Archbicshop of canterbury as my myte to help him in the Reedefying of pawles churche in London.

30 ꝑ. My tennant Ned Skott assureth me he hath paid the v^li^ he did owe me to Thomas dawntsay to my vse.

June 1639.

2. At the instance of my daughter Dongarvan, I wrott to M^r walley by John Boyles, footman, to paie his M^r lx^li which my said daughter receaved of him heer at Stalbridge, and is to be in part of my sons half yeares allowance which I was to paie him before hand at Easter laste, being 750^li; and this makes 300^li paid therof.

3. Arthure Jones left his wife at Stalbridge and departed to the Bathe, thence to London; thence as he shall fynde reason to his Ma^ty at the campe of Barwack.

3 ꝑ. M^r walley this daie certefieth me that Robert Belchers receipts for providing materials for my 2 bwildings at Gill abbey & carrickleyne comes to 300^li. And I haue paid to Mr Helliar for stones sent from Bristoll for gill abbey 97^li 17^s.

4 ꝑ. At the instance of my cozen dean I sent him my presentacon for ffrances Baven to be presented to the vickaridge of colligan, fallen voide by the death of Thomas Vyning, my laste presentee, & organiste in my chapple, by my cozen John Boyles footman, with lettres to M^r walley and Josua Boyle & Roger power [and] Sir walter Coppinger, towching the possession of curbynny, with my bill and Hayward the silckmans answer; and I sent my cozen dean a presentacon with blanck for Arfynnan.

8. This day my daughter goring sent Kates footman to London with her, and my own lettres to my Lo. Goring in-answer of his own, wherin I desiere him to provide me the 4300^li he is to pay me the 12 of November next: lettres to the Ladie oromonde: Lettres to M^r perckins towching those 500^li receaved of Mr Bancks for me, wherof I gaue him order to deliver Sir Tho. Stafford one C.^li to be presented as my guifte

to my Lo. of canterburies grace towards the Reedefying of pawles church: to take then owt 300^{li} in dischardge of soe much of my son dongarvans debt to himselfe; which 300^{li} my daughter Dongarvan is to repaie me heer. The other C.^{li} he is to keep till I give him order how he shall dispose therof. *Repaid me those* 300^{li}, 14 *Junij, by my daughter dongarvan.*

13. M^{rs} drew delivered W^{m} chettle 166^{li}, to whome I gaue my bill chardging M^{r} walley to repay those clxvj^{li} to ffrank drew vppon sight.

℞ 14 ℞. Lent gratis to M^{r} W^{m} dowch, parson of stalbridge, in readie money 46^{li} for a moneth.

14. My daughter dongarvan delivered Wm Barber those 300^{li} that M^{r} perckins by my order paid himself owt of the 500^{li} he receaved for me of Mr Bancks, the silckman, his neighbor; which 300^{li} my said daughter receaved 240^{li} of from Tristram Gully, of yoghall, and lx^{li} of my cozen John Boyle's servant; for which 2 somes I gaue my directions for payment from M^{r} walley, and he to entre [it] in part of Dongarvan's half yeare's allowance.

21 ℞. George coolishes widdoe, and son, this daie assured me that they paid M^{r} walley 7^{li} for my 2 herriots, dve vppon her husbands decease.

21. James drev, of yoghall, and his son delivered to Wm Barber 420^{li} ster; ffor repayment wherof I gaue them 2 bills of exchandge, chardging M^{r} walley to paie it on sight.

This day my daughter Dongarvan receaved heer of will^{m} punter ciiij^{li}, in part of her husbands allowance, and shee also bought of him C. weathers in their wool for [46 ^{li}]; ffor payment wherof I gaue my bills of exchandg to him for M^{r} walley 150^{li}: wherof thother 50^{li} is to be abated owt of the 200^{li} I pay monethly before hand for the charge of my howskeeping to my

daughters Barrymore & dongarvan: this makes 400^{li} paid my son dongarvans Ladie for his vse.

24. My son Broghill came poste from the campe, & attayned to Stalbridge on Midsomer daie at two of the clock in the morning, and brought hether the firste happie newes that his Ma^{ty} had concluded an honorable peace with the scotts, and dissolved his army, before thearle of Barrymore landed owt of Ireland, with his yrish Regiment of 1000 foot.

27. This day my tennant Edward Skoot delivered heer at Stalbridge to Wm Barber 400^{li}, and had from me my firste and second bills of exchandge for M^{r} walley to repaie those 400^{li} vppon sight at Lismoor.

25. Wm Barber receaved at Stalbridge of John Andrewes 40^{li}, which I chardged on Mr Walley to be repaid him vppon sight of my bills of Exchandge to Nurse Clements vse.

July 1639.

11. My cozen John Boyles servant delivered at Stalbridge to Wm Barber 130^{li}, and the same daie Edmond Knavyn & Edward Hopkins, of Tyntenhull, neer Evill [= Yeovill ?], delivered him neer 80^{li}; the repayment of which two somes I did chardge M^{r} walley with the repayment of vppon sight of my severall billes of exchandge.

☙ 11. I wrott (at my daughter Barrymores entreaty) to M^{r} walley, to deliver my nephue John Boyle one other C.^{li} to [be] by him expended in paying the worckmen about the buylding at Castlelyons; which shee hath promised me shalbe repaid M^{r} walley owt of her next Michas Rents: and thearle of Barrymore owes me more that I lent him 30^{li} & 50^{li}. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Ld Barry* 100 *lent.*"—G.].

12. Robert Syms, son to Mr Wm Syms, of yoghall, delivered

heer at Stalbridge to Wm Barber, one hundreth pounds, which by my bills of exchandge I chardged M^{r} walley to repaie vppon sight.

15. I bought of my Lorde pawlets man, Mr Rawlyns, a faier white gelding for my coach, which coste me xiij^{li}.

15. Wm Barber paid Thomas Langdale, clearck of my kytchen, for defraying the next moneths chardge of my hows-keeping 200^{li}, owt of which 46^{li} was abated for one hundreth weathers, which I included in my bill of exchandge of 150^{li} given vnto one W^{m} punter, to be paid by M^{r} walley to one ffrances Myles, of yoghall.

17. This daie Wm Barber receaved of M^{r} W^{m} dampeer 200^{li}, and he with 2 others named Wm Rose, of whitehall, in the county of Somersett, and Henry Rose, of Haselborow, in the same cownty, gent, ar bound vnto me in 600^{li}, to paie me at Stalbridge other 300^{li} vppon the sixt daie of Auguste next; ffor which 500^{li} soe receaved and secured, I haue given him my firste and second bills of exchandge on M^{r} walley to paie him 500^{li} at 14 daies after sight at Lismoor.

17. I haue this day also given vnto M^{r} frances Kingsmyll, of Ballybeg, my bills of exchandge chardging M^{r} walley to paie him at Lismoor within 14 daies after sight, 500^{li}; wherof he paid Wm Barber this 300^{li}, and he with the said W^{m} & Henry ar bou[nd] to paie me at Stalbridge other 200^{li}, the vjth of Auguste next.

17. My noble son in lawe, collonell George Goringe, this day came to my howse of Stalbridge, where his ladie was, who came hether the 14 of Marche laste: And he & his Ladie departed from Stalbridge to the Bathe the 22 of the same [month].

18. Given Mr Stone for that he sometymes said praiers in

my howse at Stalbridge in thabsence of M^r spicer, domesticque chaplen, 40^s.

18 ꝑ. I this daie by thadvice of Mr Richard Kinge, of Sherborn, my learned councell, purchazed of his wives ffather, Mr Robert Harbyn, son and heir of John Harbyn, esqr., lately deceased, and of Robert Harbyn, thelder, of London, gent., brother to the John, and vnckle to the firste before named Robert Harbyn; the coppihowld estate for their 2 lives of a Tenement and xxxviij acres of Lande in stalbridge, late the coppihowld of one W Marshall, deceased, worthe abowt 40^li a year; for which estate of their two [selves] I this daie paid ffowr hundreth pownds to the said Mr Robert Harbyn, the yonger, who made me such a surrendre from himself, and his vnckle as ꝑ Mr King drew vp, and Mr Kinge did assuer me would be good in law. And for that Robert thelder was by lettres of attorney Mr Kinge hath promised and vndertaken vnto me, that Robert Harbyn thelder shall the next Michas tearm make me a Releas, and give me such further assurance to confirme his right to me, as shalbe required: *Robert Harbyn, of London, hathe since made me a Releas.*

21. Given to Mr Tompson, the preacher, that made severall learned sermons in the churche of stalbridge, 40^s.

22. ould M^r green delivered heer at stalbridge to Wm Barber, cxx^li, which I chardged the repayment of vppon M^r walley at Lismoor, by my bills of exchandg.

22. Leeftenant Richarde Rutledges son returned to his father, & took back with him the graie hackney I had of his father, for my daughter Maries saddle, for which he was not fytting.

ꝑ 26 ꝑ. This daie being the next daie after sainct James his day, I did in my own bedchamber at Stalbridge contract *per verba de presente,* my neec Katheryne Boyle vnto Mr Wm Tynt,

son to Sir Robert Tynt, Knight, in the presence of my daughter the cowntess of Barrymore, my son & heir the Lo. dongarvan, and his Lady, and my daughter the Ladie Katheryne Jones. And then my servant, Wm Barber, delivered my said Neec 50^{li} in reddy money to bwy her cloathes and Lynnen againste her marraidge. The great god of heaven blesse and prosper them with all happiness.

25. The prince elector landed at Harwitche, and came to his Ma^{ty} poste to Barwick, and attended his Highnes vnto Tibber weles [= Tunbridge wells ?] where they mett the queen the laste of this July.

27 ꝑ. The Lo. Esmond being vnder arest vppon an attachement owt of the starchamber, with the sheriffes of the cyttie of Bristoll, at the prosequcon of the Lo. deputie of Ireland, cowld not be sett at liberty vntill I did enter into a bond of 6000^{li} to the said sheriffs for his Lo^{ps} aperance in the said cowrt in octobris Michaelis next, and to save them harmeles; which bond being prepared, and sent vnto me to Stalbridge, I signed & sealed, but never delivered as my deed; yet vppon receipt therof his Lo^{p} was sett at liberty. And his Lo[rdship] sent me his own, and Sir Thomas Esmonds bonde in 12000^{li} to appeer and save me harmles.

27 ꝑ. my tennant of cannycowrt and dromkit, samuell Easte, was with me at Stalbridge, and offered me his own & his brothers securetie for repayment of 98^{li} he owes me, with 24 he owes me for 3 yeares forbearance therof, & of 42^{li} for three yeares rent therof, ended on May day 1639, and for x^{li} costs of cowrt, to be paid in three payments at 6, 6, and 6 moneth; and he offered me for a leas in Revercon of 21 yeares to begin at thend of Sir Henry Haringtons, wherof he saieth he hath now about 7 yeares vnexpired, for which he now paies me 14^{li}

per annum; lx^{li} a year for the lande onely without the tythes, for both land & tyeth he now paies me 50^{li} per annum. 172^{li}. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Conny court.*"—G.].

29 ꝑ. Thomas Cross having receaved all my own, and the ffreeholders rents of Stalbridge, gave me his accompts, and in them made it apper and me to beeleve, that he had paid his Ma^{ts} Rent of Stalbridge due for and at Michas, when as in deed he had not paid it; for this day the Kings deputy receavor came to distreign for it: and he having receaved my rent and the ffreeholders Rents, had no money to satisfie it withall; whervppon to preserve his reputacon, I was inforced to give W^{m} chettle order owt of my moneis to pay the deputy Receavor. *And Tho. Cross gave Wm Chettle his securety to repaie it him to my vse.*

29. Mr James Hamylton, son and heir to the Lo. viscount of clandeboie, his man, that was from London expresly hether to me, with his masters lettres, was this day returned with my answer.

29. Tom brown departed Stalbridge into the Low Cowntries: I gave him v^{li} & my lettres, to Henry wood and capten paul Apsley, whos collonell commandant is Lo. dig[by].

Auguste 1639.

1 ꝑ. This daie my Neece Katheryne Boyle was by me given in marriage to Mr Wm Tynte, son to Sir Robert Tynt, they being married by Mr Spicer in the churche of Stalbridge. And amongst many others there were the Lo. Esmond and Mr Edward Kirton present. And Sir Thomas stafford and his Ladie, with Mrs Argent and their Companie, came to Stalbridge.

1. I lent my neighbor, Mr John willoughby, 12^{li}, to be repaid when he can spare it.

6. Thomas Taylor, of Tallagh, his son, delivered W^{m} chettle 200^{li}, and had my bills of exchandge chardging M^{r} walley with the repayment therof vppon sight.

6. Henry Rose paid W^{m} chettle 200^{li}, which was this day due by M^{r} ffrances Kingsmills bond and his; which bond was given vp vnto him and cancelled, and to desire ten daies respitt for the payment of thother 300^{li}; *which I gaue, and then it was paid.*

6 ꝑ. My Ladie stafford and I conferred privately between ourselves towching our children & concluded.

7. Sir Thomas Stafford departed from Stalbridge towards Exceter, with Thomas Cross and my son ffranck to accompany him, & I delivered to Luen Beecher v^{li} vppon accompt for their chardges; *and they all retorned to Stalbridge the* 12, *and spent* 50^{s}.

10. Wm Barber delivered to my daughters, the Ladies Barrymore & Dongarvan, cxx^{li} for this next monethes chardge of my howskeeping (besides what beeff they shall spend, which I furnishe them owt of my oxen brought owt of Ireland); my moneths allowance being 200^{li}; and x^{li} per week being by me added and encresed for so long as Sir Thomas Stafford, with his Lady & their company haue, & shall continew at Stalbridge.

10. My daughter Kildare, in my howse in Dublin, was delivered of a daughter, named ffrances.

12 ꝑ. The Lord viscount clandebiews, son and heir Mr James Hamylton, with Mr Treall, his governor, and other his attendants, came to Stalbridge, and brought me lettres from his ffather. And being refuzed in marriadge by my vnruly daughter Mary, he departed my hows the second of September to the Bathe.

13 ꝑ. I purchaced of Sara Eyres, of Stalbridge, widdo, in

W^{m} chettles name, to my vse, for v^{li}, her estate for lyfe [in] the Cottage & garden wherin the sope boyler dwels, adioyning to my orchard wall, to lenghten the walke, or carreer by me newly made and sett with yonge elmes, called Wm Sidnams walck.

℞ 17 ℞. This daie being satterday, and the seaventeenth day of Auguste, 1639, abowt one of the clock in the afternoon, the signe being in Leo, or in the Hart and buck, my daughter Katheryne Jones, was, god be ever praised, safely delivered at Stalbridge of her thirde child, being a dawghter, who for that it was borne abowt 40 daies before the mothers Reckoning, was presently Xtned by the name of ffrances; the Ladie Stafford and one Mrs Argent being the god mothers, and M^{r} danyell spicer, chapleyn, the godfather: god ever bless her.

17. The good Cowntes of Bristoll bestowed on me a Ball of cowntry yeartar (?), which I gaue W^{m} chettle to keep for me, and he hath also a lyttle glass bottle of spiritt of Amber, my Lady Stafford gaue me for curing the palsey.

19. Sir Thomas stafford and his Ladie, and one Mrs Argent, came to Stalbridge the ffift of this moneth, and departed towards the Court this xixth of Auguste, my sons ffrances & Robert going with them to Sir charles Barckeleis howse at Brureton.

19. I sent by Sir Thomas Stafford 18^{li}. 8^{s}. 3^{d} to M^{r} W^{m} danyell, gold smyth, for two cream bowles, to whome I formerly paid 42^{li}. 14^{s} for sixe other ffruite bowles; all at v^{s}. viij^{d} the ownce, in all lxj^{li}. ij^{s}. iij^{d} ster.

20. My neec doll ffreke was, god be praised, safely delivered in Mr Tykes howse at Stalbridge of her first childe by [this] her second husband, Arthure ffreke, being a daughter, the 12th day of this moneth, and the child was xtned in Stalbridge churche the 20 of this moneth, my son Kynalmeakie and my son in law

Arthure Jones being godfathers; and my daughter Mary and M^{rs} [*blank*], Arthure ffrekes sister, being godmothers. God bless the childe: her name is, as her grandmothers was, Mary.

21. I this daie lent gratis in ready money to my neighbowr, Mr Thomas weston, thelder, of Etmynster, the some of sixe hundreth pownds english vppon his own, and his son and heires Thomas weston, the yonger, their bond of one thowsand pownds, to repay me my 600^{li} at Stalbridge the firste day of September next.

23. This daie came from Skotland thearle of Barrymore, with cap^{n} James vscher, capten ffitzgerald, of Ballymerrtir, Cap^{n} Henesie, and others: the King having onely given thearle 2000^{li} for raising and bringing owt of Ireland to the campe neer Skotland ffyfteen hundreth irishe Soldiers to serve against the covenanting Rebelleouse Skots. But the Kinge having concluded a peace, before they coulde come to his campe, they were dismissed, with a comaund, to retorn into Ireland, to the great loss and preiudice of thearle, and of all his capteynes and soldiers, whome to content he was enforced to bestowe more amongste them then those 2000^{li} the King gave him.

24. I this daie, at thinstance of Mr George Hellyar, of Bristoll, wrott to M^{r} walley to pay 800^{li} vppon sight to Mr James crofte, of Bristoll, merchant; and George Hellyard hath, as he wrytes vnto me (having sent me, which I transmitted to M^{r} walley, together with my lettres of advice, and bills of exchandg, with the coppie of the said bond), taken the bond of Richard Holworthy, of Bristoll, alderman, and Wm Can of the same, merchant, my 1000^{li} for the payment of 800^{li} to me in the Savoy, the 9 of November next.

26. W^{m} dyttye, of winnawnton wollen, draper, being by

M^r walter Tyte comended vnto me, I at his request comended him to M^r walley to doe him any reasonable favor, and to pay vppon sight of my bill of exchandg, fiftie pownds ster :, ffor the lyke some which Wm Barber receaved of him heer. And by him I sent in my lettre to M^r walley my election of John warren to be sovereign of Tallagh, and my lettres to Mr Barham, signefying my choice of M^r peeter Roscrew to be Sovereign of cloghnekeelty, to begin their year on St Lukes day next, 1639.

26. I this daie receaved a certifficate sent me by M^r walley, that the 15 of July laste he had allowed Augustin Atkins and Maylin Encanty v^li, by them paid vnto the widdoe of dermott M^c ffynnyn carty for her Release in the halfe plowland of Aghieltes in Carbry: 20^li that they had paid Mrs Bates, which I receaved for her from the Lo. Harvy: 215^li that they had paid to Cormock m^c ffynneen o crowly for the purchace of the Inheritance of the halfe plowland called grillagh, & my grange neer the Gullanes: xij^li. xv^s for encreasing M^r fflemyngs mortgage vppon Kilmacsymon to 98^li; and the lx^li that moylen paid to Dermond m^c ffynneen for the purchace of 3 gneeves of land in Kilkerran, which I had formerly in mortgage for 30^li, soe as I paid 90^li for the fee simple therof: But though I haue paid the whole 90, yet Augustine hath since certefied me that Moylen hath not yet paid dermond the laste 60^li, neither is my deed therof perfected.

28. This daie my self, thearle of Barrymore, Broghill, Kynalmeakie, Mr James Hamylton, Arthure Jones, and Robert Xtofer, were all invited to dynner to thearle of Bristols, where we fownd thearle of Hertford, and his Lady, thearle of Essex, Sir walter devereux, Mr Kirtea, whome I all invited to dyne with me at Stalbridge; As also the Lo. Esmond on ffryday next, the 30th

of this moneth, when they promised to be with me at Stalbridge, & there I enterteigned them. But thearle of Bristols ague staied him and his Lady onely behynde.

29. Mr Joseph Jackson, of Bristoll, accompanied with Mr Bevans of the same, procured from me my lettres of creddit to M^r^ walley to supplie phillip Tomlyson, of Bristoll, merchant, with any some of money, not exceeding 500^li^; Tomlyson chardging the repayment therof vppon the said Jackson & one Hugh Brown, of Bristoll, merchant, the 20th of december next in the savoy: I sent my lettres of creddit in other lettres to george Hellyar, with order to take such securety for me, as for himself.

30. John glover brought hether to Wm Barber 227^li^, & had my bill chardging M^r^ walley to repay it to Sir Robert Tynt.

September 1639.

2 ꝑ. The Lo. Goring with the Lo. mowntmorreis, and younge Mr Covert, cam to Stalbridge the laste of Auguste, and all departed hence to portsmouth this day, whether my self with 4 of my sons accompanied his Lo^p^. We lay the day we departed Stalbridge that night at Sowth Hampton, the third daie we came to pootsmowth, and staied there till the fourth day. The ffyfte day the Lo. Goring and I parted; He for London, and I for Stalbridge, leaving my son Kynalmeaky with georg goring and his sister, to accompany them, and thearle of newport, Harry wilmott, Giles porter, and doctor Goffe, all which we lefte behynde vs at portsmowth; and I lay the 5 at Ringwood, and the vj^th^ retorned, god be praized, to Stalbridge and spent in that Jorney viij^li^.

6 ꝑ. A gent of thearle of dorsets, named M^r^ wansborough, was at Stalbridge before my return, with two severall lettres

from their Ma^{ts}, the one from the King, thother from the queen, both expressing their severall desires to haue my son ffrances married to one of the queens maydes of honnor, Mrs Elizabeth Killegroov, daughter to the Lady Stafford by Sir Robert Killogroov, her Ma^{ts} vicechamberleyn. And to M^{r} wansborough that brought me their Ma^{ts} lettres, I gave six peeces.

12. I receaved of Wm Hayman, son to Mr John Hayman, of Mynhead, merchant, his bill of exchandge, chardging Mr Bancks at the sign of the princes armes in ffleet-street, silckman, to pay me the 20 of october next, vj C.^{li}, and gaue him my bill chardging M^{r} walley to paie the lyke some of 600^{li}, to georg Hayman, of yoghall, on sight, or on the 28 of this moneth, or to dischardg Mr Hayman of so much, due by his bond to Sir Robert Tynt on Michas day next; which bill I sent M^{r} perkins to haue it acepted; *which he writes to me Mr Bancks hath don, and hath returned it to M Perkins.*

13 ꝑ. This day my cozen W. Tynt, with his wife, my neece, Katheryne Boyle, departed from Stalbridge to returne into Ireland, by whome I wrott to Sir Robert Tynt that I would give him as a marriadge portion with my said neec one thowsand marks ster:, wherof 500^{li} at the perfecting of her Joincter, & the remayn so soon as I could procure it from Sir Wm Hull & his Ladie who had my brothers estate; and then I sent my lettres by Mr Hayman, of Mynehead, sealed in a box, my lettres to M^{r} walley, Sir John leek, Sir peercie smith & will supple.

13 ꝑ. I this daie sealed 3 leases by me made to Sir John leek, two of them in Revercon of 2 ploughlands in Kynatalloon formerly by me leased to Wm Cotes for xxj yeares, at the owld Rent, without any fyne, or encrease of Rent, although 2 yeares

since John gardner, the new vnder tennant, offered me to make him a leas in Revercon for xxj yeares, to begin and encreas his Rent thencforward 50^{li} per annum; thother was to him and his Lady during bothe their lives, a lease of Mrs Rowles, her house and garden in the church Lane of yoghall, nowe rented at xl^{s} a year; and of a Slip of grownd adioyning, belonging to my Kilhouse, letten for xx^{s} a year; for which howse and gardens I haue reserved on them but 40^{s} a year: and those 3 leases I haue at thentrety of my son Dongarvan perfected, & sent them to M^{r} walley to deliver Sir John when the cownterparts ar perfected.

℞ 14 ℞. Having this [day] Caste vp all my disburcements for such purchazes as I haue made of Coppihowlds and Leases of 99 yeares determynable vppon three lives within the mannor of stalbridge in dorcetshier, the moneys soe by me disbursed (over and above the ffive thowsand pounds by me paid, and to be paid, for my firste purchace of the Mannor it selfe to thearle of Castlehaven), amounts vnto 2085^{li}, & my chardges in bwilding to about 1000 marks.

17. My sons daughter Katheryne died at Salisbury house in London.

19. This Thursday being the xix of 7ber, 1639, my two yongest sons, ffrances & Robert, with their governor and shannowey, their ffrench servant, departed from Stalbridge towards London. And I gaue Mr Marcombes x^{li} and delivered him other xx^{li} to bear their chardges and to give me an accompt of at London: And I sent Roger Ball with my lettres to M^{r} perckins; and inclosed in them I sent him Mr Hayman of Mynheads bill of exchandg of 600^{li} chardged on Mr Richards Bancks, silckman, to be by him accepted; by Roger Ball I sent my lettres and my Lo. of Bristols to the Lo. goringe. And by

him other my lettres to Sir Thomas Stafforde & M^{r} perckins, & by my son ffrances my lettres to the Lady Stafford; the god of heaven bless them all. And I gave to franck & Robin 40^{s} a peec.

19. My cozen Wm Tompkins of Mornington (?) in herefordshier, with his brother, Thomas Tompkins, and a yong ward of my cozen, Wm Tompkins, called Mr John Thomas, who come purposely owt of Herefordsheer to visett [me], returned this day, and I gaue my sorrell horse which coste me 20 peeces to my cozen, William Tompkins.

23. My son dongarvan did abowt 14 daies since (without my privetie) receav of one Mr Roses C.^{li}, and by his bills or lettres, chardged the repayment thereof on M^{r} walley, which till this daie I knew not of. And this daie he hath taken vp heer other 350^{li}, and hath entreated me by my bill of exchandge, to chardge the repayment therof to one Tristram Gully, of yoghall, merchant, vppon sight of my bill, or within 21 daies after, bothe which his receipts amount vnto 450^{li}, and other 20^{li}, which my cozen, Josua boyle, out of my moneis paid vnto M^{r} drope, a merchant of dublin, for my son dongarvan, makes him paid 470^{li} of his next Michas allowance, wherof 325^{li} is my next Michas rents which M^{r} walley and Adam wearing ar then to paie me for my Ironworcks, and the other cxxv^{li} is to be paid owt of my other Revenew: And those 2 payments to be made by M^{r} walley, with the said 20^{li} paid for him to M^{r} drope, makes him paid of his halfe yeares allowance begining at Michas next, before hand, 470^{li} ster. *And W^{m} chettle hath since supplied him in London with other 20^{li}, in all 400^{li}.* [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*20^{li} paid drope at Dublin for my vse.*"—G.]

24. Wm Barber receaved of James dice, of yoghall, bouch[er], 290^{li}, which I haue chardged M^{r} walley to repay at Lismore.

24 ꝏ. I appointed Wm Barber to deliver my son Broghill 250^{li} for his half yeares exhibicon, for & vntill Easter next, 1640.

25 ꝏ. vppon the lettres of Mr Randall ffenton of Bandonbridge, I lent him & his son george ffenton C.^{li}, to be repaid me at the Savoy on Candlemas day next; which C.^{li} I lent thearle of barrymore, & it was paid my nephue, John Boyle, to be emploied in the bwilding of castlelyons.

25. Georg Hellyar of Bristoll, sent me 2 bonds, one for 800^{li}, and another for 500^{li}, to be paid me the next tearm in London, I having given direction to M^{r} walley to paie for them the lyke somes in Ireland at the motion of George Helliar, viz. Mc Richard Holworthy of Bristoll, Alderman, Mr Wm Cim & James Crofts for 800^{li} in the Savoy the 9th daie of November next, and Joseph Jackson, Hugh Brown and Myles Jackson, of Bristoll, merchants, other 500^{li} at the Savoy the tenth of december next.

25. Samuell East, at thinstance of the Lo. Esmond, hath prevailed with me to write to my cozen Josua Boyle to stay my sute for cannyc[ourt] & dromkit, and to lett him enioy his leas for the 7 yeares yet to come of Sir Henry Harringtons lease, at 14^{li} per annum.

25 ꝏ. Samuell East hath by our agreement in writing vnder his hand and seal, acknowledged his debt vnto me, to be 174^{li}; for which he is to give my cozen Josua Boyle to my vse 3 bonds from himselfe, his brother Wm Easte, clearck, Jo. Momford and Robert scarboroe of Newcastle, neer dublin, for payment therof at 3 gales, viz. 58^{li} the first day of ffebruary next: 58^{li} the firste of August, 1640, and 58^{li} the first of ffebruary following 1640, he fayling to give me such securety by the middle of next Michas tearm, then Samuell & W^{m} east,

clearcks, ar to assigne over all their tearm and interest in cannycourt and dromkit, and to deliver vp the actuall possession therof to Josua, and to be dischardged of 98^{li} therof, and to secure payment of the remayn of the 174^{li} to be paid at those 3 daies proportionably as per the order it appears. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Easts debt of Dublin* 174^{li}."—G.]

27. Mr Thomas Rowlt, my neighbor of Tamplecombe, vppon his bond of 240^{li} to pay me 120^{li} the 20th of November next, had my bill of exchange chardginge M^{r} walley to pay one Richard Ryall at Lismoor 120^{li}.

28. I receaved Sir W^{m} parsons his lettres sent me by the Lorde Grandizon; wherin he writes that my cozen Josua Boyle had of my moneis delivered him 220^{li}, which he had in his custodie for me.

October 1639.

1 ꝑ. This firste of october, 1639, when I was to leave my howskeeping at Stalbridge, I had an ill acompt vnlooked for brought vppon me; ffor wheras I agreed with my two daughters of Barrymore and dongarvan to ease me of all care and chardge of my howskeeping for 50^{li} in money every week, besides the benefitt of my lands & woods in Stalbridge, 20 stald oxen, powdred beeff, Bacon, salte salmon, Etc., which I had brought owt of Ireland; and had from the ffirst of december, 1638, till this daie, paid them 200^{li} for every 4 weeks chardg before hand, now when I was to goe to London, promising myself to be cleer, and owt of all debts; they, and Thomas Langdale, whome they wholy emploied in disbursinge of my moneis (bauking Thomas Badnedge), made it appeer vnto me that they were growen in debt to divers merchants, vintners, bakers, Brewers,

graziers, and other people in the some of 700^{li}; which for the preservacon of their creddits and myne in this country, I fully dischardged with ready money to all suche as were present to receave it. And then began my Jorney to London, and laie that night at salisbury; the 2 at Basingstoak; the 3 at Egham; and the 4th, god be praized, I and all myne came safely to London; where Sir Thomas stafford had prepared his howse of the Savoye bravely furnished withall things, except Lynnen and plate, which I brought with me, and in a moste noble and frendly manner lent it me freely to wynter in.

7. Wm Barber paid Kynalmeaky for his halfe yeares [exhibicon] from all S^{ts} next before hand 250^{li}.

8. I and Sir Thomas stafford being in private conference with the cowntes of denbigh in her chamber in cowrt, the queens Ma^{ty} cam vnlooked for in vppon vs, whose graceous hands I had the honnor to kiss, and she vowchsafed to give me thancks for obeying her desire in her lettres towching the marriadg of my son ffrances with Mrs Elizabeth Killegreev, one of her maides of honnor.

12. I gave Cap^{n} Borrghis wife, the daughter of doctor Bovile, half a peec to releev her necesseties, her husband being prisoner in Newgate for debt; And to Alexander boyles daughter x^{s}.

21. W^{m} chettle receaved of Mr Bancks, the silckman, at the syne of the hande and starr, neer the Templegate in ffleetstreet, 600^{li}, which by my order Mr Walley paid to Mr George Hayman, of Mynhead; of which 600^{li} I lent my Taylor, Wm Parkins, 200^{li}: thother 400^{li} W^{m} chettle is to accompt for to me.

19. I lent Sir charles coott, thelder, in ready money, gratis, 300^{li}, by the delivery of my servant, W^{m} chettle, who took his own bond, and his son in lawe Sir ffrancis Hamyltons bownd for repayment therof at 20 daies end.

ꝏ 24 ꝏ. This day my ffourth son, ffrances Boyle, was married in the Kings chapple at Whitehall to Mrs Elizabeth Killoghgreev, one of the queens Mats maides of Honnor, being one of the daughters of Sir Robert Killegreev, late vicechamberleyn to the Queen, by his then wife, the now Ladie Stafforde, since married to my ancient and worthie frend Sir Tho: stafford. The Kinge with his own Royall hand gaue my son his wife in marriadge, and made a great ffeast in court for them, wherat the Kinge and queen were both presente, and I, with 3 of my daughters satt at the King and queens table, amongst all the great Lords and Ladies. The King took the bryde owt to dawnce; and after the dawncing was ended, the King led the Bryde by the hand to the bedchamber, where the queen herself, with her own hands, did help to vndress her. And his Maty and the queen both staied in the bedchamber till they saw my son & his wife in bed together; and they bothe kissed the bride and blessed them, as I did: and I beseech god to bless them.

25. My daughter in lawe and my son ffrances havinge both this day presented their humble thancks to their Mats for the great graces and favors don them, and kissed their hands, cam from Courte to my house at the Savoy with me, accompanied with the Lorde and Lady Elizabeth ffeelding, the mother, and all the Maydes of honnor, Sir Thomas Stafford and his Lady, with divers courtiers, on whome I bestowed a ffeast where was great revelling.

ꝏ 28 ꝏ. My sons ffrances and Robert Boyle (the god of heaven ever bless, guide, and protect them), with Mr Marcombes, shannoway, and the ffrench boy, being 5 in company, Mr Marcombes having, when they departed stalbridge, receaved 30li of me, and more at their departure from London, other

250^{li} for their half yeares maintenance before hand at geneva, departed London this day, having his Ma^{ts} licence vnder his hand and privy signett for to continew abrode 3 yeares: god guide them abrod and safe back.

I paid C.^{li} to thearle of Castlehaven in part of the 2000^{li} I owe him for my purchace of Stalbridge.

November 1639.

1 ꝑ. yesternight the Lo. Marquess Hamilton, the Earle & Cowntess of denbigh and M^{rs} victoria cary invited themselves to supper, where the marques and the countes of denbigh treated with me for a marriadge to be had between the Lady Elizabeth ffeelding and my son Kynalmeaky, which vntill the Kings Ma^{ty} had expressed himselfe to the Lo. marquess and the cowntes what marriadge porcon or preferment he would give me with the Ladie, was deferred; and I bestowed a good ffeaste on them.

2 ꝑ. Mr Barry als m^{c} Adam of Rathcormyck having lyen long in prison in the cownter of the powltrey, in London, for a debt of aboute 90^{li} at the Sute of M^{r} devenish of dublin, for which by tryall vppon verdict he had a Judgment, and the gent being in great wants & poverty, at the importunety of thearle of Barrymore & his Lady, and vppon his importunate sute & lettres, I this day entred into bond vnto M^{r} devenish (which I perfected to Mr Roe, a mercer at the sign of the vnicorn in cheapside,) either before the first day of March next, to paie the money or to deliver the boddy of Mr Barry into the cownter again. And in the mean tyme he is to send for his evidences, and estate me in his lands to secure me, and save me harmeles against devenish; and he being againe arrested at the Sute of one Mr Barstan, a taylor in ffetter Lane, for xxxij^{li}, I had him released vppon my laste securety. 76^{li}. 3^{s}. 5^{d}.

2 ꝑ. I gaue 40li in part of 50li to haue a bowling green made me at Stalbridge, by a noseles man, named Thomas ford, and I am to provide all materials, and carriadge.

3. I lent my daughter Dongarvan lxxxli, for a day or two.

4 ꝑ. I wrott to Mr James watson of dublin, alderman, to send me two bils of exchandge, the firste for 75li for payment therof to me in London for a year & a halfer forbearance of the firste 500li I lent him vppon his own and Mr Abraham Richesses bond; which some wilbe due vnto me in January next. Thother bill being for 2 year and a halfer forbearance of 800li, amounting vnto 200li for a year, which wilbe due 13 ffebr 1639. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Watson and Rikesis debt.*"—G.]

5. Wm chettle receaved of Burly, in mylck street, ffactor for Mr white, of Axmister, 200li; for which I gaue him my Receipt and delivered him my lettres, chardging Mr walley vppon sight not onely to repay that 200li to Mr Bugbear, of youghall, but also to deliver him other 300li, making in bothe 500li; vppon his bond, and Mr whites son in Lawe, Mr osborn, of yoghall, that Mr White, or Mr Burles shall repay me the 300li on St Thomas his day next in the savoie.

9. This daie Mr James Lawnce, merchant, dwelling in colmanstreet, in London, paid me at the Savoye those eight hundred pownds, that Mr walley, on my bill of Exchandge, paid vnto Mr James Croftes, of Bristoll, 7° octobris, 1639; ffor repayment of which 800li this day Mr Rich Holworthie and Mr Wm Cam, of Bristoll, merchant, stood bownd vnto me, whose bond and bill of exchandg I delivered vp to Mr Lance with my receipt subscribed.

9. Lent Mr James Barry, alias me Adam, of Rathcormyck, xs, and since other 20s, and since vli.

ꝑ 9. This daie I receaved the lettres of my two yongest sons ffrances and Robert Boyle, and from their governor Mounsier Marcombes, that they all three, with their two servants, arrived safely from Rye at deep [Diepe] the laste day of october, 1639: the great god of heaven bless, guide, and preserve them in their forreign travels, and in his due tyme retorn them vnto me in hea[l]th and pro[s]perety; they stayed not at paris aboue ten daies and came to Geneva, 28 November, 1639.

15. I this day delivered to Mr Rowlt, of Tamplecoomb, 20^li^, to be by him paid over to my servants at stalbridge, Tho. Murry & Wm Rydeowt, to pay the worckmen that they employ in making me a bowling green, and other enclosiers there. And I haue written to them to calle vppon Mr. dowch for those 40^li^ I lent him, and to vse the xvj^li^ Mrs Sheldon, since my comyng thenc, paid Wm Rydeowt for my laste Michas Rent of Ballykeely, in the barrony of Inchequyn, and the moneis for the sale of my after grass and barly, to dischardge the worckmen, & to keep and give me a iuste accompt of their disbursments.

ꝑ 17 ꝑ. Vppon Sonday, abowt ffour of the clock in the morning, the seaventeenth day of November, 1639, the sign being in Capricois, My daughter Dongarvan was in Sir Thomas Stafford his hows in the Savoy in the strand of London, wherin I then kept hows, safely (god ever be praised) delivered of her thirde child; this being her firste son, whome I beseech god to bless. And the xij^th^ day of december following the kinges ma^ty^, the Lo Marquess Hamylton, and the Cowntes of salisbury did Xten the childe in the chapple of Sir Thomas Staffords hows in the Savoy, and named him Charles, for his Ma^ty^ being at the bancquet; god bless him.

19 ꝑ. M^r^ web, Son to the L. Bicshop of Lymerick, being

my chapleyn, one whome I presented to the vickaridge of Askeating, & to the parsonadg of Lisnakeeny, died. And I haue presented Mr Richard Jermyn, my son Broghills chapleyn, to those lyvings, at the sute of my nephue, Sir peercie Smythe, knight.

21. [*All this page gone at the edge.*—G.] My daughter Marie did this day, as she had many ty[mes] before, declare a very high aversnes and contradicon to o[ur] cowncels and comaunds, towching her marriadge w[ith] Mr James Hamylton, the onely childe of the L. viscount of Clandebwy, although my self and all [my] sons and daughters, the Lo. Barrymore, Arthure J[ones], and all other her beste frends did moste effectually entreat and persuade her thervnto, and I comaund t[oo].

22. Robert Meagh, of corke, sent me 6 Ronlets of vsebagh, conte one barrel, which ar delivered to georg Hel[lyar] of which I haue given order to haue 4 sent me to Lo[ndon], thother 2 to Stalbridge.

26. I delivered Mr Bancks, the silckman, at the sign of the hand and star neer the Templegate in ffleet street, my firste and second billes of exchandge, chardgin[g] Mr walley to paie vnto Mr Hayman, of Mynheads S[on], who dwels in yoghall and is married to Symon Gibbon[s] daughter, one thowsand pounds ster: vppon sight, and haue Mr Hayman thelder, and Mr Bancks their secu[rety], to paie me in London 300li therof on the 14 of december n[ext; the] other 200li the 24 of January following, and the re[maynder] of 500li vppon the 25 of Marche 1640.

26 ad. The differences between the Lo. Deputy and chance[llor] of Ireland having taken vp formerly two daies in de[bate] before his Maty and the Lords at the councell ta[ble] was this day brought to a thirde heering, wher[of his] Maty was

pleased (vppon the Inunction isued to [*torn*] thadminstracon of doctor Medcalfes goods [*torn*] his children, and vppon the Lo. chancellor his de[livery] of the Lordes of the pale their negative voyces [at] the contribucon for the countrey to defray the [pay] of the army) to comaund me to deliver my kno[w-ledge] which I trulie related. And after full heering th[e] chancellor was put from thoffice of chancellor.

28 ꝑ. This day James ffitz Redmond Barry, of Rathcormyc[k als] mack Addam, did with the consent of thearle of Bar[rymore] and in his presence, and in the presence of Arthure Jones, capten vscher, and other witnesses, seale and deliver vnto me to the vse of my self and my son Robert Boyle, and his he[ires] assignes for ever, his graunt of the advowson of Rathc[ormyck]. *Nota, that this day my two yongest sons arrived at Geneva, having spent* 140^{li}. 9^{s} *in their travel from London thither.*

2. Lent thearle of Barrymore 50^{li}, and to my son dongarvan other 20^{li}, and I bestowed on him in ready money other C.^{li} towards the chardge of the christening of his firste son, where the Kings Ma^{ty}, the Lo. marquess Hamylton, and the Cowntess of Salisburie, haue promised to be present, and to give him a Xtian name.

12. Which the 12 of this moneth they did, in the chapple of Sir Thomas staffords hows in the Savoy, wherin I now dwell: The queens Ma^{ty}, the Cowntesses of Denbigh, Holland, Carnarvan, and the Ladies of the Cowrt being present at the bancquett; and the childe is honnored with the Kings name of charles, whom I beseech god to bless.

7. I sent by W^{m} chettle to my son Kynalmeaky one C.^{li} ster: to provide him apparrell fytting for his marriadg to the Ladie Elizabeth ffeeldinge, daughter to the Earle of denbighe,

and lent him my son ffrancks wedding shoes: which were delivered him the 16 of this moneth.

11. Mr Bancks paid Wm Barber the firste 300^li, being part of the thowsand pownd which I chardged on M^r walley to be paid vnto Mr Hayman of yoghall, son to Mr Hayman of Mynhead, who owes me other 700^li.

14. The Lo. Deale, and Mr James Maxfeeld of his Ma^ts bed chamber, tendred vnto me thearle of Annandales his son and heire for a husband to my daughter Mary after she could not be perswaded to marry Mr James Hamylton, son and heir to the Lo. viscount of Clandebwy. But in regard I was engaged by treaty with the Lo. Moor I did not accept therof.

20 ꝑꝑ. I did this day paie vnto James Earle of castlehaven the some of 678[li], which with other somes heerto[fo]re paid his Lo^p, and by me disbursed for sewing owt my laste ffyne in Michas tearm preceding acknowledged by his Lo^p and his cowntess, dothe make all my payments for the purchace of Stalbridge to be 4015^li ster :. And for the payment of the laste thowsand pownds in remayn I haue this day given him my single bill to pay it him the 13 of ffeb^r next. And that don, his Lo^p is fully satisfied.

21. I presented my Lo. privie Seale with a Ronlett of vscebaugh.

21. Wm Barber this day paid Mr James Barry of Rathcormycke vij^li. ix^s. iiij^d which makes vp the former severall moneis I haue lent him in London to be xxxj^li for which, and cxxij^li he hath mortgadged vnto me a ploughland neer Castle Lyons called Ballynealy.

December 1639.

23. Thearle of salisburie sent me a brace of ffatt does againste Xtmas: Reward 20^s.

26. My second son Sir Lewis Boyle, Knight, Barron of Bandonbridge, Lo. viscount Boyle of Kynalmeaky, was married in the Kings chapple in his court of whitehall, to the Ladie Elizabeth ffeelding, one of the Ladies of the queens Maties privie chamber, and daughter to thearle of Denbigh. And the Kinge was pleased to honnor their marriadge with his own presence, and to give the Ladie to my son to be his wife; at which nuptiall there was much Revelling, dawncing and ffeasting, and the King and queen brought the Bryde to her bedchamber in Court; where her ma^ty^, and all the Ladies of honnor did help to vndress her, and put her into her bed, & when her husband was bedded with her, the King and queen kissed, and rekissed her, and blessed them bothe, and soe did I; And it was, is, and ever shalbe my praier to my god, to bless, guyde, and preserv them with health & longe lyffe, and to make them ffrutefull in vertuous children, and in good worcks, to his glorye. Amen. Amen.

The queens Ma^ty^ presented the Bryde with a ritch necklace of pearle, vallued 1500^li^, which the Kings Ma^ty^ put abowt her neck; but Kynalmeaky was not in good order for a bryde-groome.

31. My Lo. deputie promised me before he departed from Court that he would procure his Ma^tys^ warrant for passing vnto me and my heires the ffee of the colledge and lands of yoghall according [to] the agreement and promise he made vnto me, when I consented to resign it to his Ma^ty^ and to pay the King ffifteen thowsand pownds ster: for the issues and mean proffits therof, from the first purchace I made therof from Sir walter Raleigh, till the tyme of my surrender to his Ma^ty^: And he alsoe gave me his license to continew in England, and to be absent from the parliament to be now holden in Ireland. Soe

as I gaue my proxie to thearle of Ormonde: which I promised to doe. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*colledg of Yoghal.*"—G.]

31. The cowntes of Kent sent me by the Lo. Esmond two balles of her cordiall, and I sent her and the Cowntes of denbigh 2 bottles of yrishe vscebagh.

[Page 284 is blank.—G.]

Januarie 1639.

1. The new years [guiftes] given me from my children this daie were those: Thearle of Barrymore, a Bever hatt & band; His Ladie, 6 laced falling bands & 6 pair of cuffes; my son Dongarvan, a pair of embrodered gloves; his Ladie, 12 handekercheis, 4 night cappes; my daughter Jones, 2 sherts laced; my daughter Bettie, 4 shurts laced; my daughter Mary, 4 nightcaps; M^rs ffawlkener, a book of Sermons, called the seules conflict, Etc.; my Ladie stafford, a bale of dyce, a dozen pair of cardes, and a very curious french watche all enameld, which I bestowed on my vocall wife, the younge Ladie Marie ffeelding, daughter to the Cowntess of denbigh; and my son Broghill presented me with a pair of gloves ritchly embrodered with silver; which, for a new years guifte, I bestowed on my cozen John Nayler ffitz Thomas, of graies In, barrester.

1 ꝑ. Lent to thearle of Kildare, which I sent him in his great necesseties by my Neec, doll freak, v^li.

4. Given to 4 of the Kings guard, which came vnto me to my howse to demaund their christmas offering for themselves and for all the rest of the yeomen of his Ma^ts guard, five peeces, and to the Kings footmen a peec; to his droms a peec, and other gratuetis, amounting in all to above 20^li.

5. Lent to cap^{n} Raphe Horsey to supply his wants v^{li} by my neece Dorothy ffreke; *and the 24th of ffebruary following I lent him other xl^{s}, so as he owes me in both 7^{li}.*

ꝑ 12 ꝑ. The noble Lo. deputy was in the chamber of presence in the Cowrt of whitehall, withall the rightes & ceremonies, created Barron of Rabye and Earle of strafforde; his lettres pattents for those two creacons being publicquely read by Mr Secretary windebanck, and then by his Ma^{ty}, with all expressions of grace and favor delivered to his new Earle.

13. Sir John Cook, one of his Ma^{tys} princepall secretaries, in regard of his great age and weakness, was licenced to retire from Court, and Sir Henry vane, threasurer of his Ma^{tys} howse, was declared Secretary, and to howld bothe places. *But Cook is recalled.*

14 ꝑ. The Lorde Coventry, who was the good Lo. Keeper of the great seal of England, died at Durham house in the strand; whose death is generally Lamented, and by me in my particular love and respect to his Vertues.

20 ꝑ. This day as my son Broghill was at my table at dynner with me, he was secretly called away by a messadg from charles Riche, son to thearle of warwick, to answer a challendge he brought him from Mr Tho. Howard, Son to thearle of Barckshier; whervppon Broghill secretly avoyded the hows, bought him a sworde, and fownd Jack Barry, whome he made choice of to be his second, and went bothe in Broghills coach, with their seconds, into the ffeilds, where they fought with their single Rapiers, and bothe returned without any wound, onely Broghill took away the ffrindg of Mr Howards glove with a passadg of his Rapier that went throughe from his hand between his Arme and the syde of his boddy, without any other harme, and thervppon their seconds parted them, and made them ffrends; and

soe they came home, supped together; and all this for Mrs Harrison.

22. Richard ffrench, of Corke, yronmonger, having bought of Mr Walley 30 tons of my barr yron for 365^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d}, sent me over his bill of exchandg, chardging the payment vppon one Mr Byrkin, of Bristoll. I sent the bill of exchandge to George Hellyard of that cytty, entreating him to receav that money for me, and to add thervnto of his own money other ciij^{li}. vj^{s}. 8^{d}, soe to make it vp 500^{li}, and to paie the whole to Mr George Tutchett, brother to thearle of Castlehaven, to whome I did owe, as the laste payment of 5000^{li} for the purchace of Stalbridge, one thowsand pounds, wherof this 500^{li} is half; and when this 500^{li} is thus paid, then doe I owe to thearle of Castlehaven other 500^{li}, and to George Hellyar ciij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}. But the moneis were not paid to Mr Hellyarde, but the 392^{li}. 13^{s}. 8^{d} was by Mr Berckin sent and paid me in London.

22. Mr Marcombes sent me an accompt of his disbursements, that he had disbursed 140^{li} for the travelling chardges of my 2 yongest sons, himself, and their servants, from the tyme they lefte London till they came to Geneva, which was 28 November, 1639: whervppon I sent him a bill of exchandge to receave 140^{li} in geneva, with my lettres to my 2 sons, and himself, soe as he is wholy paid till the firste of December laste; And from thence he is to begin vppon their yearly allowance of 500^{li} a year; he having at his departure from London receaved of me heer 250^{li}, which is their half yeares exhibicon to mayntayn them from the firste of December till the firste of June next 164[0].

24. Sent by my servant John Edow to Serieant Mallet (?) 40^{s}, and to Mr Kinge, my learned cowncell, 40^{s} for their standing tearmes.

24. My cowntreyman, Sir John ffynche, of Canterburie, Lo.

cheef Justice of the comon pleas, being vppon the death of the good Lo. Coventry, late Lo. Keeper, made his successor, was yesterday brought in great pomp into the chancery, accompanied thither withall the great Lordes, councell^{ors}, nobles, and courtiers on horseback, with above 200 coaches following them.

31 ꝑ. Wm Bengfeild, that was my wives Taylor, had presently after her death 14^{li} sent him by Sir John Leek, which was all that my wife did in the noat of all her debts wryte down was due vnto him; for this 14^{li} he gaue his acquittance, not menconing therin that it was in part payment, or that there was any other moneis due vnto him, wherby I held him to be fully satisfied, having paid him all my wife in her death bed acknowledged to be due vnto him, and he having sent me his acquittance accordingly: But many yeares after he wrott lettres into Ireland, and procured Sir Ed Villiers his Ladies lettres in his favor, demanding a further debt of 49^{li} due by my wife, which for that I saw no reason for, I refuzed to pay. But, for that I was enformed that he was an honnest taylor, I this day gaue him 20^{li}, which he would haue accepted in part of payment; but I refuzed to give it him on those tearmes. But I gaue it him, and he accepted it, in full satisfaction; yet I promised him, that if heerafter I could satisfie my own conscience that there was any more due vnto him, I would send it him without his asking. But vntill I could be assured that the 49^{li} was due vnto him, he was to rest satisfied with the 20^{li} now given him, as W^{m} chettle then present at this our agreement can testefy.

31. The good Ladie Stafford gaue me a beazer stone, which with 3 balles of cordials the cowntess of Kent bestowed on me, I comitted to the Keeping of my Servant Wm Barber; and I haue sent one of the cordials by Adam wearing to M^{r} walley, who left London 12 feb^{r}, 1639.

February 1639.

☙ 4. Addam wearing and charles Hooker cam this day to London, and wearing geving me an accompt of the Barr yron, some irone, and 90 dozen of sithes that I lefte in my severall stoarhowses when I came laste out of Ireland, in the same he acknowledgeth to haue receaved 20 tons of barr iron at 13^{li} the ton, amounting vnto 260^{li}, for which he hath felled and squared 1000 tons of tymber for my vse, in Robert walshes woods of Kilbeg, parcell of Letrym, which I haue bought for the Roofing and building of the demolished cathedrall churche of Lismoor, & for bwilding a howse for my son Robert at ffermoy; for which tymber he saieth I muste allow him in the accompt of those 20 tons of Barr yron ffowr shillings for every ton of the roughe tymber and xvj^{d} that he hath paid for squarring every ton. And I haue given him in chardge to employ Harry Gaie the sawyer to measure, and mark for me with my Sealing Axe, all those 1000 tons of Squared Tymber, and to employ the moneis of the proceed of my 90 dozen of Sythes in the bringing down of my thowsand tonnes of squared tymber to the River syde; where it [is to] be laden into the boats to be lefte at ffermoy, and Lismoor for those bwildinges.

☙ 6. Wm Barber brought me from Sir Thomas Stafford 200^{li}, which I borrowed of him for ten daies, till my bills of exchandg wilbe paiable. *Mr Nicholas Barham died 7 ffebruary, 1639.*

10. The Kings rent of my Mannor of Stalbridge in dorsetshier being apporconed in thexchequer, between me and the reste of the purchazers that had formerly acquired parcels of that Mannor from thearle of Castlehaven, by the divident therof my ☙ part of thentier Rent being 28—1—3—ob. was xvij^{li}. iij^{s}. iiij^{d},

which for one whole yeares Rent due to the queens Ma^{ty}, of whose Joincture that my Mannor is parcell, I this day paid, with xij^{d} for thacquittance.

12. I haue this day written to M^{r} walley of my agreement made with cherles Hooker that the 25 of Marche next he shall enter vppon the fearme called lyttle grace with the 147 acres that pillip clearck held, that was John Hodders, and be my tennant therof for 31 yeares at 31^{li} Rent, wherby my Rent wilbe encreased x^{li} per annum; but if Hooker at 4 monethes end shall give warning, that when the firste year shalbe ended, he will surrender the bargaine, and doe then pay that yeares Rent, then that lease is to end, & I at liberty to lett it.

14. Remember what this day thearle of Barrymore in secret towld me touching the L. viscount Caher['s] intencons, if he had not faln out, what he intended to doe vppon a greater person, Etc.

16. I this daie did signe, Seale, and send into Ireland to my cozen Josua Boyle, three severall Indentures vnder my hand & Seale, with the counterpart of them for the L. Bicshop of waterford and Lismoor to perfect lykewise, and to deliver to Josua to my vse; wherby I haue made the 4 curates of Tallaghe, Killoghternoy, Kilcockane, and Tamplemighell als Kintre, belonging to the Abbey of Molannae within the diocesses of Lismoor, to be for ever heer after viccaridges presentative, condiconally that I, my heires and assignes shall for ever heerafter be the perpetuall patrons of those churches, and vppon all avoydances haue the presentacons of the vickars; and I haue appointed my present curates to be made the firste vickars of those 4 respective churches; viz, M^{r} doctor david Thomas of Tallagh, M^{r} westefeild of Killoghtermoy and Kilcockane, and Mr Shawe of Kinctre, als Tamplemighell.

18. I gaue Mr Railtan, agent at cowrt for the Lo. leeftenant of Ireland, ten peeces, for his own gratuetie, and for satisffaction of the secretary and clearck of the Signets ffees for procuring his Ma^{ts} lettres, or warrant for passing vnto me and my heires of the new colledg hows, with thapertenanc of Ballymvlcaske, and other the lands & tenements belonging to the said new colledge, the owld colledg howse in the churche lane in yoghal, and all the Rectories, vickaridges, and tyethes, onely reserve[d] to the Kinge, Etc.

18 ꝑ. Thomas Cross being imprisoned in westm^{r} vppon anexecution at the sute of one M^{r} clyfford, and prosecuted by one Mr Butcher, an attorney of staple In, I endevored his liberte & sent him ten pownds by Eddoe for his enlardgment. And Sir Tho. stafford and his Ladie gaue him other x^{li}.

18. The money due vppon his Ma^{ty} [part] to Sir Thomas Buttons executors was 273^{li}. 15^{s}, wherof 124^{li} was due vnto me; the remayn being 149^{li}. 15^{s} John wibren, servant to Sir Adam Loftus, would haue receaved.

24. I this daie, by my servant W^{m} chettle, paid to thearle of castlehaven 300^{li}, and makes 1300^{li} that I haue paid his Lop since my coming to London, and since our laste composicon, I having formerly in Ireland paid other 3005^{li} to the said Earle, soe as I haue in all paid this Lo^{p} of the 5005^{li} which I was to satisfie him for thabsolute purchaze of the Inheritance of the Mannor of Stalbridg in dorcetshier, 4305^{li}. I doe now owe vnto his Lo^{p} 700^{li}, which I am by my bill to paie him, with the consideracon after 8 per cent at six monethes end, which is on the 24 of Auguste, 1640. It is to be remembred that I gaue my single bill of debt to his Lo^{p} to paie him the laste thowsand pownds on the xiij of this moneth, and was then provided of the money and ready to haue paid the whole, but his Lo^{p} being

indebted to his brother in 700li, they bothe desired me to paie thearle onely 300li, which I did, and [he] endorced the receipt therof vnder his Lops hand vppon my said bill, with our agreement thervppon that I should pay the other 700li with the forbearance therof, 24 Auguste, 1640: And when this shalbe paid, then is his Lop fully satisfied, and wee both cleer.

24. I purchazed a licens from the L. Archbishop of canterbury, vnder his seale of office for my self, & xj more to eat ffleshe this lent, the ffees wherof coste a Marck.

℞ 26. I this day for my son dongarvan, and at his request, chardged Mr walley with the payment of 200li, by 3 severall bills of exchandge, for Mr wandesford, of London, to be paid at ten daies [after] sight to one Mr [*blank space*].

27. This daie assured I was by Sir Thomas stafford that thearle of Kildare sought him owt in Corte, and made him offer, that if he would give him 300li in ready money, he would sell him the Rent and Revercon of the Mannor & Lands of Curbynny route, 2 ploughlands in Kirrecurrehy; Reserving to him and his heires his owld Rent of ffive marks which Sir walter coppinger formerly paid.

29. I presented thearle of Bedford with the great pye of ffesants, woodcocks, and plovers that Tho. Murrey sent me from Stalbridge.

29. Wm chettle receaved of Mr watson, gunmaker in Tower street, 200li, vppon the bill of exchandg which his brother, Mr Thomas watson, of dublin, chardged him to pay me, And other 2 of the 500li from Mr bancks.

Marche 1639 and 1640.

℞. The admesurement of that part of the demesnes of Lismoor which I reserv in my own handes, is by the measure of

Mr Thomas Capon 365 acres, one quarter, and 19 perch. And the Rents now answered yeerly owt of the 2 ploughlands of Rathcormack & Kill[*illegible*] are 134^li. 9^s. 3^d ster.

1. I wrote to my Lo. goringe, by my servant gerrard Booth, to be by his L[ordship] presently furnished with 300^li, parcell of those 4300^li his lo^p was by his bill to have paid me the 12 of november laste; but he did not send it me by him, yet in thafternoon his L[ordship] sent me worde by a gent of his own that he would not fayle to send it me to my hows to morrow in thafternoon; which day Sir Thomas Stafford is to pay those 300^li for the purchace of curbynny neer vnto carrickelyne, and the two ploughlands thervnto belonging for my son ffrancess, of ꝑ 2 ꝑ thearle of Kildare. And the L. goringe sent me the 300^li, which I sent him my receipt for the same. And the said 300^li was by me (with other 200^li which I had formerly borrowed of Sir Tho. Stafford), in all 500^li, was by me sent by will^m chettle & Thomas Langdale to him in Cowrt, whoe in their presence paid the 300^li to thearle of Kildare, whervppon his Lo^p perfected the deeds of Curbynney.

ꝑ 5 ꝑ. The money I lent Luke Bradie, esqr., to redeem him owt of execucon, for which he had been vij weeks imprizoned in the marshalseies at dublin at the sute of thexecutors of one M^r stephenton, were three hundreth pownds ster:, for repayment wherof he mortgaged vnto me the howse & lands of Tomgreny which were in his own possession; and all those other villadges and lands, parcells of the said Mannor of Tomgreny, that peeter Warr was his tennant of; ffor which he paid him xxxvj^li a year, out of which he was for to paie me from ffebruary, 1635 (when I supplied him with the 300^li), thirtie pownds a year, and the remaine of vj^li per annum to Luke brady. Then Luke having formerly mortgaged those

lands vnto my cozen Thomas Boyle, clearck, in truste, for & to the vse of his godlie and Religeows brother the L. Bicshop of Corke, now by gods permission L. Archbicshop of Tuam, who the[rof] complayned to the Lo. deputy of me, and Luke Brady [*words torn.*—G.] we deteigned Tomgreany from him, wherof he had [*torn away*] estate and conveighance in mortgage of 300^{li}; to c[leer which] things M^{r} ffissher, the Kings attorney, so advized my agent, Jo[sua Boyle], to paie three hundrith and thirtie pownds to the Ar[chbicshop], and therwith to purchaze in that former estate; [In margin—"*In January*, 1638."—G.] soe to [save] all my former Interest, which I being in England, he paid that without my directions, nay, contrary to my expresse letters, soe as Luke Brady and his lands owe me 630^{li} ster: that I am in ready money out of purse.

5. This daie the L. Leeftenant of Ireland departed London veary early in the morninge in a private manner to avoyde the concowrse of my selfe and many others that desired to waite vppon [him]. He had the queens coach with sixe horse[s] to carry him owt of the cytty.

7. wheras in September laste vppon the lettres of Randall fenton and the request of his son george ffenton, of bandon-bridge, I delivered and lent the said george one C.^{li} ster: in ready money gratis, to be repaid me at the Savoy on candlemas day following, wherin they failed me: I haue this daie, at the request of my daughter Barrymore, to sett forward her bwilding of Castlelyons this next spring, which otherwise would haue been neglected and at a stand for want of money to pay ther worckmen, delivered her Randall ffentons lettres and george ffentons bill obligation of 200^{li} endorced on his ffathers lettres, with my own lettres to them to paie the said C.^{li} to my nephue John Boyle and to Ned Morley or any one of them for to be

employed in, with other v^{li} M^{r} walley delivered him when he was geting to Lymerick to the Lo. deputy, the said bwildings. And this with another C.^{li} which M^{r} walley by my direction lent for that vse, since my comynge into England; 50^{li} that I lent thearle of Barrymore in London vppon his vowes and faithfull promises to repay it me within 3 daies; iij^{li} I delivered M^{rs} ffalckner in my daughters sickness for her doctor: And the 206^{li}. 14^{s} I supplied his Lo^{p} in ready money withall at Lismoor, to furnishe him for his Jorney with me into England, wherof will power hath onely repaid M^{r} walley lxxxxvj^{li}, makes his Lo^{ps} debt vnto me for which I haue noe specialty or other assurance to be ccclxxx^{li}. xiiij^{s} ster: 393^{li}. 14^{s}, which in ready money I haue freely lent them. *More Wm Barber lent his L^{p} of my moneis* 29 *January*, 1638, 50^{li} *in all.* [Lord Cork's son writes below the figures 443^{li}. 393 14^{s} ster. '*Lord Barry's debts.*'—G.]

9. I delivered Mr Richard Banckes my lettres to M^{r} walley, chardging him with the payment of one thowsand pownds ster: to George Hayman, of yoghall, as he should haue occacion to vse it. And I haue Mr Bancks his bill to paie me heer in London 500^{li} therof on May daie next, and thother 500^{li} the firste of July following, & Mr Robert Hayman, of Mynhead, is also to give me his lyke securety. And his son, George Hayman, vppon receipt of the money is to give his bond to M^{r} walley that my 1000^{li} shalbe repaid me as before[said].

11 ꝑ. Vppon the lettre and sute of M^{r} W^{m} ffell, whome I formerly presented to the vickaridge of Kyllaghin, in Kerry, he being now to exchandge it for a better with M^{r} ffrances Evans, vppon M^{r} ffells resignacon I sent him my presentacon to ffrances Evans to Killaghin.

16. I formerly gaue my credditt to Mr Richard Bancks, of London, silkeman, that Mr Murtagh o Brien, of Annagh, in

the countie of Cross Tiperary, should, vppon his bill of exch[andg], haue 53^{li} paid by M^{r} david Barry, of Robertstown, his son in lawe, to Mr Georg Hayman, of yoghall; but his bill ~~ao~~ not [being] paid nor accepted, M^{r} walley was enforced to pay, by my order to pay the money: And now, he being againe in wants in London, was vppon my creddit supplied by Mr Bancks with other 53^{li} to be paid as before, on May day next. And I haue taken his bond of 200^{li}, that he shall pay the whole cvj^{li} to M^{r} walley at Lismoor on the laste of Aprill next, wherof M^{r} walley is to deteign the 53^{li} [therof] which of my moneis I paid, and to paie thother 53^{li} therof to georg Hayman.

17. The 14 of this moneth in thevening, Mr Railton, agent at cowrt for the Lo. Leeftenant of Ireland, sent his servant vnto my hows at the Savoye, who there delivered me a lettre from M^{r} secretary windebanck, in which were inclosed my writt of somons to appeer and serve in the parliament of Ireland, to be begun and howlden at dublin on mondaie the sixteenth of this present moneth of Marche, 1639, and my proxie with blancks prepared and written in parchment as I was to signe, and seale it. And his Ma^{ts} lettres to me directed dispencing with my aperance at the parliament; whervppon I went the daie following, being sondaie, to cowrt, and moved his Ma^{ty} in the presence of secretary windebanck, that my writ, being but the eveninge before delivered vnto me, I had made my proxie, to James, earle of ormond; and that there was two other lyke writs brought to my two sons Kynalmeakie and Broghill, whoe were bothe vnder age, and therby disenhabled to give any legall proxie, which his (17) ma^{ty} accepted to be a iuste & legall exempcon of them: whervppon I this morning sent my servant John Eddoe to Mr Railton with my said pro[xie], and my lettres to the L. Leeftenant, other to thearle of Ormonde, and to Sir phillip Main-

waring, secretarie of Ireland, which he receaved, with promise to send them awaie into Ireland, in the pacquet by the poste.

22. I this daie bestowed vppon cap^{n} James vscher the yong gelding that I had of Leeftennant Rutledge for my daughter Maries saddle.

24. I wrott to M^{r} walley, and sent my lettres open with a fflying seale, [which] I delivered Mr Burles, of Milckstreet, London, chardging M^{r} walley to paie Mr Bagbear, of yoghall, 300^{li}, and I haue Mr Richard White of Axmisters bond, & another bond from the said Mr Burles, & M^{r} walley is, before he pay the 300^{li}, to take Mr Bagbear & M^{r} osborns bonds to repay me in the Savoy those 300^{li} the tenth of May next. And this course to be howlden every moneth for the ensewing 8 weeks.

Aprill 1640.

1. M^{r} prideex that was thearle of Kildares steward, brought me lettres from my son in Lawe, Sir Arthure Loftus, Knight, entreating my further forbearance of those 750^{li} which I had formerly lent him gratis for three yeares, which he was to haue repaid me about the 12 of March, 1638, but in those his lettres he makes noe mencon of other cxxiiij^{li}, which I gaue him order to receav of his ffather, in whose hands it remayned vppon Sir Thomas Buttons [bill], who did owe it vnto me, and was by his son M^{r} morris Buttons lettre of Attorney to Josua Boyle, appointed to be paid for my vse to Sir Arthur loftus.

1. Sir W^{m} parsons by his late lettres certefieth me, that my [cozen] Josuah Boyle of the 500^{li} ster: that vppon two Recognizances was paiable vnto me by Sir charles coott thelder, and yonge Sir charles, his son, which Josua to my vse receaved, and by my direction was to deliver it over to Sir W^{m}, to be by him kept for me, that he hath brought him but 3 bagges of money,

which conteine but 320^{li}, soe as he hath not delivered vnto him all those 2 Receipts by a 180^{li}. And by Josuahs own accompts ending the first of Aprill, 1639, it apereth he had then of myne in his hands (notwithstanding *all his exorbitant demaunds* not fitt to be allowed) cxij^{li}. ix^{s}. vj^{d}, besides sondrie other Rents and great somes of my moneis since his last accompt by him receaved, wherof I can get no accompt from him, though veary often desired and comaunded. [In margin a large '*No.*'—G.]

2. x. ob. I this daie delivered to my daughter Alice, Countess of Barrymore, a trew coppie vnder my own hande, and sealed vp with my seal of armes, of thagreement between me and my son and heir the L. dongarvan, which remaineth amongs my wrytings wholie written with his own proper hand, and seale, wherby he hath covenanted to dischardg the persons and estates of his ffowr yonger brothers of 5500^{li}, that by will I had formerly chardged vppon their estates, viz., 2000^{li} to the two daughters of my said daughter Barrymore, other 2000^{li} to the two daughters of my daughter Sara, late wife to the Lo. Robert digbie, of Geshill; 1000^{li} to my neec, Katherine Boyle, now married to Mr Wm Tynt; requiring my said daughter not to break open the seale therof, till after my decease, and then to make it known to the Lo. digby, for the benefit of his two daughters, my grandchildren.

6. This day I sent by my tennant Mr Lawrence, of Derrigra, the graunt to make M^{r} walter Birde, Recorder of cloghnekeelty, and my steward of that Mannor during my pleasure onely, with my lettres to him, John Langton, and cheyny polden.

7. I sent for my own saddle horse, graie coot, and the 2 yonge bay gelding of my own breed from stalbridge, where they were kept in the stable all the laste winter, and haue lent gray coot, and the lardger of the two bay geldings to my son Broghill,

now he is made commander of a troop of a hundred horse againste the scottes; and I haue exchandged my other bay gelding with my son dongarvan to make a coach horse, for which he gives me a bay trotting gelding of my own breed, which laste year I bestowed on my son Kynalmeaky, when he wayted on his Ma^{ty} into Scotland.

10. Mr Railton, the Lo. Leeftennants his agent in cowrt, sent a servant of his two severall tymes vnto me, to send back vnto him the two writs of somons to my second and third sons, Kynalmeakie & Broghill to appeer and attend at the laste parliament in Ireland holden at dublin the sixteenth of Marche, 1639, in regarde the Kings Ma^{ty} was pleased in regard of their mynoreties to dispence with their attendance and services; which two writs, with their 2 blanck proxies, I this daye retorned vnto him by my servant John Eddoe, and he alsoe paid him vij^{li}. x^{s} which he sent to me for, to paie for the ffees of his Ma^{ts} lettres to M^{r} secretary windebanck. But his ma^{ts} lettres and M^{r} secretarie windebancks to them bothe I did not return, but doe keep them; yet the next daie he sent to me againe for his Ma^{ts} 2 lettres to Kynalmeakie and Broghill, which John Edoe carried him.

15. My son Dongarvan being to receav 80^{li} of John Boyle's money that with a greater some raised owt of the sale of his transported cattle was to be paid to my daughter Barrymore, entreated me to chardg the payment of those 80^{li} on M^{r} walley for John Boyle, which I did; 60^{li} wherof my son accepeth in part of this his halfe yeares allowance, thother 20^{li} is ordered to be paid Thomas Murry to paie the worckmen at Stalbridge.

22. William chettle having the [*blank*] of this moneth receaved of Mr Bancks, the silckman in ffleet street, C^{li}, and this day other 400^{li}, which 500^{li} he was not to paie me till

the firste daie of May next; W^{m} chettle gaue him his receipt for the same as the firste payment of those thowsand pownds which my bills of exchandge I chardged M^{r} walley to pay George Hayman of yoghall for his ffactor, Mr Hayman of Mynhead, 9 Martij laste.

27. Given a poor gentlewoman, the widdoe of Capten Laneer, who served in the warrs of Ireland, vnder the Earle of Essex, xx^{s}.

27. paid vnto M^{r} pompeio, one of the vickars of the Savoy, for half a yeares Rent of certen lodgings adioin[ing] to Sir Tho. Staffords howse, which I hired to Lodge my daughter Kynalmeaky in, wherof shee made noe vse, ending at our Lady day, 1640, vij^{li}.

27. Wm Barber paid my son Kynalmeaky for his half yeares exhibicon begining at May day nexte, before hand 250^{li}, which is the full of his former allowance. But I haue vppon his marriadge promised the Cowntes of denbigh to encreass his yearly allowance from 500^{li} a year, vnto 2000 marks a year, which is 666^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d}. every half year; wherof this 250^{li} is the firste and in part payment.

27. The Lo. Maynard, at the request of Sir Robert Terrel, sent me 418^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d}, which my servant Wm Barber receaved, and I gaue his Lo^{p} my receipt vnder my hand for the same as to the vse of Sir Robert Terrel, and haue chardged M^{r} walley by my bills of exchandg and my lettres of advice to repay it to Sir Robert in Ireland, who lives with walter croker at curriglas.

30. The Lo. Marques Hamilton his onely son was this night enterred in the mynster of Westm^{r} in the Duke of Buckingham's chapple, where my self, and my 3 sons, dongarvan, Kynalmeaky, and Broghill, attended his ffvnerals.

30. The cowntess Dowager of Thomond died at her house

in aldergate street, who was buried in the parishchurch, where I, with 4 of my daughters, were present.

30. M^{r} walley, having now sent me an abstract vnder his hand of all his receipts and payments of my Rents and moneis from the 25 of Januarie laste, 1639, vntill our Ladie day following, 1640, yt therby appeereth that the 25th of Marche, 1640, he had of myne in ready money in cashe that daie 7384^{li}. 3^{s}. 6^{d}. Ob. I say seaven thowsand three hundreth ffour scoar ffour pounds three shillings six pence half penny sterling: ffor which money godd make me ever thanckfull.

May 1640.

2. W^{m} chettle paid my sons Kynalmeaky 250^{li} & Broghill 250^{li} for his half years allowance.

5 x. This doleful Tuesdaie, the parlament was dissolved before any act was paste, to my great greef of heart, as alsoe to the deep sorrow of many good subiects, it having continewed but 3 weeks, and one day.

5. This day I furnished Mr Verling with 40^{s} and wrott to Leeftenant Rutledg to supply him with other vj^{li} ster: if I come into Ireland before May daie next 1641, then I haue given him order to paie him and his wife other vj^{li}; which with ~~an~~ other v^{li} I lent him at Lismoor, will make 19^{li}, whervppon he hathe surrendred vp vnto me, thestate for 3 lives that I made to peeter Tathe, his wiffe, and son, of my abbey of Cowrt in the County of Sligoe in connaght; as alsoe the lease that he, and his now wife Annable Springe, the Relict of peeter Tathe, made to my Tennant Robert Ormesby of the said Abbey. And Robert ormesby bond to verling for performing Rents and covenants; the deed I made to peeter Taffe, his wife and son, being by bothe our learned councels, to whome we referred it,

adiudged to be a voyd grawnt at the firste; as alsoe voyd and forfeicted by their not paying of the Kings Rent in thexcheqr [and] My own Rent, and for leasing at severall tymes both to M^{r} caddle, and Robert ormesby without my licens, contrary to the express condicons of my graunt.

9. My cozen, Josua Boyle, my sollicitor and agent in Ireland, leaving all my sutes neglected, cam vnexpectedly, without my consent or privitie or consent to London, with M^{r} wallies lettres, and the abstract of his receipts and payments till 24 M^{r}tij, 1640, and my Rentall book of the half year ended at our Ladie day, 1640.

13. I sent by Booth 50^{li} to thearle of Bristoll, which his brother in lawe, Mr John walcott, had lent and supplied my servant, Thomas Murray withall in my absence, towards the defraying the worckmens chardg that made my newe bowling green at Stalbridge, which cost me aboue one C^{li}.

13. Wm Barber this daie receaved of Mr Richard Banckes the sylckman, 300^{li}, the repayment wherof I chardged on M^{r} walley, to be paid Georg Hayman of yoghall vppon sight.

14 ꝑ. Vppon Mr Attorney ffisher his lettres Wm Barber this day [paid] to M^{r} ffisher[s] son, and one M^{r} clyfford 20^{li} ster: which is to be repaid to M^{r} walley for me at Lismoor by M^{r} ffyssher.

15. I went with Sir Thomas Stafford and his Lady to Gree[n]wich and dyned there, and stopt that night with thearles of dorsett & Middlesex, and the next day went in a hackney coach with 3 of my daughters to Copthall & dyned there, and paid 35^{s} for coach hire.

18. I this daie delivered to M^{r} challoner of Bristoll, and his brother, a merchant of London, my lettres, directed to M^{r} georg Hellyard of Bristoll, and in them my firste and second bils

of exchandge, chardging Mr walley to paie Mr Wm Berckin, of Bristoll, merchant, or his assignes, vppon sight, 200li; and Mr Hilliard, before he give him my bill of exchandg, is to receav such securety as he would accept for himself, that I shalbe paid those 200li at Stalbridge the first of Auguste next, 1640.

20. The 200li Wm Barber receaved of Mr Burles in mylckstreet in part of the 300li, I gaue to Mr white of Axmister my bils of exchandge for Mr walley to pay Mr Bagbear of yoghall, ꝑ he this day paid to my son Kynalmeaky, and those 200li makes vp 800li that I haue supplied him withall, since october laste that I came to London from Stalbridge.

27 ꝑ. By lettres of the 29 of Aprill from Mr walley, which were this day brought me by Leeftennant ffynch, he certefyeth me that he hath according to my order supplied Mr Roche of Ballidangh[an] with other 200li on the mortgage therof, and made my mortgage that before was 700li to become 900li, the counterpart wherof, brought over by Josua Boyle, I haue perfected & retorned by him. 900li.

23 ꝑ. I delivered Mr Roe, a mercer in cheapside, a bill of exchandg for the debt of James ffitz Redmond Barry of Rathcormick, due to Mr devenishe of dublin, which I vndertook to dischardg, being 76li. 3s. 5d which I chardged Mr walley to paie vnto Mr Roes factor in dublin, Mr Raphaell Hunt; for my repayment I haue land assured vnto me & my son Robert in Rathcormyck, holden by one Mr Hedges.

30 ꝑ. This daie the Lo. Goring did enter into a statute vnto me of eight Thowsand powndes before Judge littleton, defezanced for the payment of 4240li to me in my howse of the Savoye in the strande, on the twelfte day of ffebruarey next; whervppon I gaue him vp his former securety, and his Lp this

day did vppon my acquittance paie vnto W^{m} chettle clx^{li} for the forbearance of 4000^{li} from the 12 of November, 1639, vntill the 12 of this present moneth of May, 1640; But for the forbearance of the other 300^{li} parcell of the 4300^{li}, I would not take any vse money.

30. I delivered my son Dongarvan a bill of exchandge for a C.^{li} which he receaved of Mr Bancks, to be paid George Hayman of yoghall.

June 1640.

2 ꝑ. This daie Mrs Tailor of Bandon bridge, who was sec[urety] for Richard Tyckner, and had forfeicted the lease of [his] dwelling house & shop in Bandon town to pawle whi[te], having made it over to white, and he to me to secure me of 20^{li} which in readie money I had lent gratis to Richard Tyckner, Mrs Taylor this daie brought and paid me that 20^{li} in gowld; which twenty peeces when I had receaved, and shee bemoening vnto me the povertie of her Self, and her 7 fatherles children, I in comisseracon of her necessetie, forgave her the fforfeicture of her lease, her 4 yeares Rent, and freely gaue back vnto her the 20 peeces shee had then paid me.

3. My daughter Marie being by me allowed one hundred pownds a year for her maintenance in apparrell and all other her necessaries, Etc., (except her diett and Lodging) was the xxjth of May, 1639, paid 25^{li} ster: for her quarters allowance before hand; which payment before hand was to supplie her for and vntill the xxjth of Auguste, 1639; since which tyme for her disobedience in not marrying Mr James Hamylton, the Son and heir of the Lo. viscount of clandebwy as I seriowsly advized her, I haue from the 21th of May, 1639, till this third day of June, 1640, deteigned my promised allowance from her, and not

given her one penney. But this day W^{m} chettle hathe by my order delivered her at one payment C.^{li}, which paies her for and vntill the xxjth of Auguste next, and then shee is to be paid other 25^{li}; and soe every quarter heereafter, before hand other xxv^{li}.

5 ~~ao~~. I chardged M^{r} walley, by my 2 bils of exchandg, to paye vppon 20 daies after sight for my son in lawe, George Goringe, 300^{li}, to Mr Thomas Knevett, of Lombardstreet, in London, goldsmith, or his assignes; which 300^{li}, with 200^{li} I paid in dublin for collonell goring to Mr Randall Aldersie, deceased, and other 500^{li}, that vppon my lyke bills of exchandg now paid to Mr John Hazard, of yoghall, for and to the vse of the said Mr Thomas Knevett for my son goring, 14 May, 1639, makes the readie moneis that I haue thus freely lent him to be a thowsand pownds ster: ffor which I haue his own bond of 2000^{li} to repaie within 40 daies after demaund.

6. I this daie wrott two lettres to M^{r} george Helliard, of Bristoll, and in each of them I sent inclosed 2 bills of exchandg, chardging M^{r} walley to paie vppon sight to Mr Holworthy, alderman, of Bristol, 500^{li}, and also other 500^{li} to Mr Berckyn, of Bristoll, merchant, or to their assignes. And I did entruste georg Hellyar, that before he did deliver them my bils of exchandge, that he should take sufficient [securety] from them, for me, and in my name, for the repayment of those 2 somes, being a Thowsand pownds ster:, to me at Stalbridge on the firste day of Auguste next.

9. I chardged M^{r} walley with 4 bills of exchandg, of 50^{li} each, with blancks for their names to whome they should be pade for my son dongarvan, making 200^{li}, and with one other bill before for one C.^{li} for him, making in all 300^{li} in part of the 750^{li} for his half yeares allowance before hand.

9. Wm Barber receaved of Mr Bancks this day 500^{li}, being the laste payment of the Thowsand pownds which M^{r} walley paid george Hayman; this 500^{li} being not due vnto me till the first of July next. And thervppon I chardged M^{r} walley by my bills to pay vppon sight one other thowsand pownds to be paid georg Haym[an], and haue Mr Bancks his securetie to repay it me on Michas day at stalbridge.

12. I enterteigned my old coachman, Nicholas, againe into my service at vj^{li} a year wages and a cloke.

13 ꝑ. OB. I this daie acquainted thearle of Barrymore with thaccompt which W^{m} chettle had extracted of such moneis as owt of my moneis, and by order were lent, and deliverd to his lo^{p}: not including or bringing into this accompt any of those moneis I formerly lent his lo^{p}, and which he yet owes me, nor that C.^{li} which the 31 of Auguste, 1638, I freely gaue his Lo^{p} and his Ladie, and [which] was disbursed by M^{r} walley as my bowntie and help to the new bwilding of castlelyons howse; which accompt & debt of his he did this day approve of, and acknowledg to be trew and iuste, and that he had borrowed of me, and was vppon this laste accompt owing vnto me thervppon ꝑ the some of ffour hundreth ffortie three pownds ffowrteen shillings ster:, all lent him ready money gratis.

13. Mr Burles, of Milck street, by order of M^{r} white, of Axmister, the 2 of this moneth paid Wm Barber 100^{li}, and this day other 200^{li}, which two somes of 300^{li} were due vnto me the firste day of this present moneth, M^{r} walley having [paid] so much on my bill of exchandg for him to Mr Bagbear.

17. peeter wallis, of curriglasses, his son, delivered to W^{m} chettle one hundreth pownds ster:, which I by my 2 bills of exchandge chardged M^{r} walley to repay at Lismoor vppon sight, and it was presently given to my son Broghill, and Arthure

Jones, to paie part of Broghills debts, ffor which Arthure Jones as his suertie was bound. And this C.^{li} with 20^{li} is paid Broghill, in part of 250^{li} for his half yeares allowance to begin at Michas next. Soe as I haue heerby paid him in part of his halfe yeares before hand, 120^{li}.

17 ꝏ. My servant, Lyon Beecher, being by my daughter Goringes cōmendacons preferred to be an Ensign in the intended warres againste the scotts, departed my service, having all his wages paid him, and I gaue him 40^{s} at his departure.

17. M^{r} walley by his lettres of the 30th of May, 1640, now receaved by Jack, my footman, certefieth me, that he had paied 200^{li} to M^{r} vlick Roche, of Ballidangan, to encrease my former mortgage of 700^{li} to be 900^{li}, and that he had paid to Sir pawle davies 600^{li} for my firste payment of my 4 subsedies, amounting vnto 2400^{li}, assessed vppon me in the laste parliament in Ireland, as also that 7 Aprilis, 1640, he hath paid to Wm Thomas, of Kinsale, vppon my bill of exchandg, geven M^{r} W^{m} wandesferd, of London, for my son Dongarvan, he hath paid 200^{li}. To Mr Bagbear for M^{r} white, of Axmister, 16 Aprilis, 300^{li}; To georg Hayman the same day for Mr Hayman, of Mynhead, and Mr Richard Bancks, 1000^{li}.

The 30 of Aprill, 1640, to my Nephue, John Boyle, on my bill of exch[andg], 80^{li}: To Nichas Bagbear, 18 May, 1640, for M^{r} white, other 300^{li}: To georg Hayman, which I receaved heer in London and chardged on M^{r} walley, which he repaid 27 May, 1640, 300^{li}: To Sir Robert Tyrrell, which I receaved heer for him of the Lo. Maynard, 418^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d}, which he hath repaid there. And that the 30 of May, 1640, he had of my ꝏ moneis in cashe in his hands, 7288^{li}. 14^{s}. 6^{d}. And that of our Ladies dayes Rents, 1640, he had the said 30th of May receaved noe more then 2660^{li}. 4^{s}. 11^{d} ob.

19. chardged M^{r} walley by my bils of exchandge to paie 70^{li} for so much receaved by my son dongarvan in London, of one [*blank*] Longe, off clogheen, in clangibbon, And by another bill to pay M^{r} ffrances Kingsmill, for Dongarvan, other 200^{li}, making 575^{li} and 15[^{li}] for his Rent, in all 590[^{li}].

20. I bestowed vppon my noble Lo. and frend, thearle of dorsett, my own saddle horse, graie coott, which I bought of Sir charles coott for 20 peeces, and I refuzed for him 60 peeces of Robert christopher; my Lord gaue John Eddow that presented him 4 peeces, and to Broghils groom one peec.

22. William Siddenham departed my son Dongarvans service, to be preferred to attend the queen of Bohemia, to whome at his departure I gaue 5 peeces.

22. John Ken, the free mason of Bristoll, that I employed in making my windoes at Gill abbey, brought me an accompt of cccx^{li} that those masons worcks did amount vnto.

24. Wm Barber this daie paid my son Ky[nal]meaky 91^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d}, which with 125^{li} paid him for his quarters allowance from Michas laste till Xtmas, at which tyme his allowance of 500^{li} a year end and his encreased yeerly rent or allowance from his marriadg, which was 26 december, 1639, was to be made vp 2000 marks, which was paid, viz., that 125^{li}, xxvij^{o} Aprilis, 250^{li}, and 21 May, 200^{li}, and this 91^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} makes vp 1000 marks for his half yeares allowance, ending this mydsomer day, 1640.

26. My cozen, John Nailer, of graies Inn, delivered vnto me in A^{o} 1629, ccc^{li} ster :, which was by his ffather, Thomas Nailer, given him for his childes porcon and livelehood vppon the sale of his lands of cowkett, in Kent; whervppon I cawsed him then to be admitted in Graies Inn, to studdie the lawe, and out of thinterest of his 300^{li} paid him 30^{li} a year, which

hath ever since maynteyned him at graies In. And about 4 ꝏ yeres since I paid those 300li to my cozen Wm supple, who for securety therof mortgaged some lands of his neer my parck, wherof Xtmas Harford is supples tennant, and Lessee at 30li per annum to my said cozen Thomas Nayler & Robert Nayler, then dean of Lismoor, to the vse of the said John Nailer, to whose vse the rent of 30li hath ever since the mortgage been paid, & so muste the next Michas rent of 15li be paid. And ꝏ now he being desirows to haue his 300li into his own disposicon, I haue, at his request, given order to Mr Burlez, of Milckstreet, London, to repay him the said 300li on the tenth day of July next, which is by bill of exchandge and bond that day paiable vnto me by Mr Burlez for Mr white, of Axmister, and my said 3 cozens ar to assign over to my son Robert Boyle the said mortgage, and deliver vp all the deeds & wrytings, and the Rent of 30li is from Michas forward to be paid me or my son Robert, and my cozen John Nailers deed & lettres to his ffather & the Dean ar sent over by Josua Boyle, who departed London primus July, 1640.

ꝏ 28 ꝏ. This Sondaie, being the 28, eight and twent[ie]h daie of June, 1640, I was in the cowncell chamber at the cowrte of whitehall sworne of his Mats moste honorable privie cowncell of Englande, and admitted and plased a cowncellor with great grace and favor from his Maty, and all the Lordes; ffor which addicon of honnor, god make me everlastingly thanckfull to my god and to my Kinge.

July 1640.

1. yesterdaie after the deeds for assigning over vnto me the leas of above 40 yeares now to come in the Rectory of Halberton was drawn vp, by our councell ag[r]eed vppon, and engrosed for my

securety of the repayment of two Thowsand pounds which I had receved, as my marriadg porcon with Mrs Elizabeth Killogreev, my son ffrances his wife; and at Sir Thomas Staffords request, had given it back again vnto him to keep it at 8 per centum; he desired me to forbear taking of that his lease of the ꝑ said Rectory of Halberton in county devŏñ, being derived from the Dean and Chapter of Bristoll, and to take his own bond of 4000^li^ to repay me the 2000^li^ within 6 monethes after demaund, and in the mean tyme to pay 40^li^ a quarter for the vse therof, for my daughter in lawes maintenance; which bond I accepted of, and thervppon gave him vp his lease and all other his wrytings concerning the parsonadge of Halberton.

1. W^m^ chettle receaved of Sir Thomas Stafford 20^li^, ffor which I gaue georg stafford, his mothers man, my bill of exchandg for Augustine Atckins, and Moylan encanty to paie it at Bandon bridge for Sir Thomas his mother.

ꝑ 1 ꝑ. I haue contracted, and signed indented articles with Marten Nun, Tho. woodcock, and Edmond Graie of London, ironmongers, and sculd them 67 tons of Rodnaile yron to be delivered owt of my store howse at yoghall, by waight owt of my skales there, at xv^li^. x^s^ the Ton, and 74 tons of barr iron to be delivered as before at xiij^li^ the ton. And haue given them 7. 7 and 7 mo[n]thes day of payment, amounting in all vnto 2000^li^ ster: wherof the first payment of 1000 marks is to be payd at the Savoy the first daie of ffebruary next, 1000 marks the firste day of September, 1641; and the laste 1000 marks on the ffirste day of Aprill, 1641. And they were all bound joinctly and severally in 3000^li^ to make those payments; Mr Tho. Bowrcke, Sir charles coots factor, assuring me of all their sufficiencies. The iron is to be delivered within 6 daies after tharrivall of their shipp at youghall; and I bear no chardg nor

adventure but the weighing and delivery therof in my storehows in yoghall.

Lettres to M^r walley and charles pyne by Josua Boyle for to deliver it.

1. I chardged M^r walley to paie for M^r qurreles, of Roterdame, vnto Mr Bagbear, of yoghall, 30^li, which M^r quarreles, at my request, supplied yong Tom Brown, or Sir peeter Apsely for him withall in the Low cowntrey.

2 ꝑ. Sir Bovill Greenvile, having in the last preceedinge moneth paid Wm Barber for me 400^li in part of 600^li that I had paid Roger Barabant, Junr, for some leases in ffermoy, made by Sir Barnard greenvile to walter Cottle, which Sir Bovill was bownd to bwy in for me by thadward of Serieant Glanvile, was ordered to paie me other 200 marks. And this day he hath given me his 2 bonds for payment of 100 marks in the savoie the firste of ffebruary next, and 100 marks the firste of Auguste, 1641; whervppon I haue given him vp his 2 former bonds, which lay ten yeares forfeicted in my hands, & given warr[an]t to my cozen peeter nailer, of New In, my attorney, to consent that Sir Bovill shall reverse his owtlary.

2 ꝑ. M^r W^m ffreke having been many yeares in arrear for Rent of the two ploughlands in Kynatalloon in the some of 195^li, I this day accepted of Arthure ffreak & Leeftenant James ffinches bond for the payment therof on Midsomer daie next. And that perfected, I made Leeftenant ffynche & his wife a lease in Revercon of those 2 ploughlands for 31 yeares, encreasing his rent from 30^li vnto 60^li per annum. The leas I this daie sent into Ireland by Josua Boyle, who this day departed London with Leeftenant ffinch towards Lismoor.

2 ꝑ. I bowght of John graie, horsecowrser, who dwels at the sign of the Bell in Smythfeild, 5 black yonge stone horses and a

black gelding, for the postillion of my Coach; for which I paid him cxj^{li}. v^{s}, god bless them. And I paid parckins my coach maker, in Smythfeild, 35^{li} for a bare new travelling coach without harness.

2. There being a collection made by the Lordes of the councell at the Table for [the] releef of the three daughters of Sir Henry Marvyn, who were in great wants, I gaue to their purse v^{li} ster: ; but I came owt of London before Sir Wm Beecher called to me for it, but M^{r} parkins, without any order from me, paid that v^{li}.

2. My servant John Travers having been vnder arrest & in restreinct above 14 daies, I gaue him 30^{li} to free him of his imprisonment; for which he hath promised to serve me till Mydsomer next, 1641.

3. Sent by my Cozen John Nailer, of graies In, to owld Sir Edmond Crippes, of Canterbury, a pair of ritch embrodered gloves, which Sir Wm Jones presented me withall.

4 ꝑ. Wm Barber paid Mr Mewtas, the clearck of the councell: more peeter Maber, that he sent for the ffees 21^{li}, for his own and all other the ffees for swearing me a privie Councellor of England.

4. Wm Barber by my ordre delivered Mr Richard Bancks in ffleet street, sylckman, this daie, in ready money, 240^{li} ster:, to satisfie Mr Marcombes his bill of exchandge when in my absence it shalle be brought to Sir Tho. Stafford, and that he shall direct him to paie it, and to take in the bill of exchandge with his receipt that he shalbe directed to pay it vnto. And this is to defraie the chardge of my two sons and him at Geneva till the first day of december next, from primo Junij laste, 1640.

4. Given Mr Thompson, my chapleyn, who hath supplied that service in my hous since Mr Spicer went into Ireland, x^{li} ster.

4. Lent my *pacata Hibernie* to Sir Arthure cayles, which was delivered for him to thearle of Salisburies porter, and to Sir Thomas Stafford, the historie of Edw the 4th.

5. I haue this daie written to Mr Burles, of Milckstreet, to paie to Mr Wm parckins, my Tailor, on the first day of Auguste next 300li, wherof 160li is for himselfe; C.li as my gratuetie to the Ladie Raleigh, 30li for Mrs Baslye, and xli to Mrs chapman; bothe which laste somes amounting to 40li therof ar for lynnen and lace that my son ffrances without my prevetie cawselesly took vp of them againste his marriadge.

6 ꝑ. This day my selfe, with my daughter dongarvan and my son ffrancks wife, rod in a hackney coach hired for xxxvs to the Corte at Oatlands, where by the favor of the cowntes of denbighe, his Maty was pleased gratiowslie to free me from lending him those 5000li that the Lorde cottington by messadge in his Mats name had some 4 daies before perswaded me vnto. But when I had in the queens Mats presence and heering expressed my dishabillety to supply his Maty with those 5000li demaunded in lone, by reason I had been constreigned soe lately to pay his Maty 15,000li for the mean proffits of the colledg of yoghall; 36000li for my laste subsedies of the proceeding parliament in Ireland, to furnish my son Dongarvan with a C. horse & horsemen armed, and to sett forth with him my sons Lewis and Roger to attend his Maty into Scotland, which coste me neer 5000li: that in parliament now on foot my 4 subesidies did amount vnto 2400li, wherof I had already paid my firste subsedy, being 600li: that my own expence in howskeeping and maintenance of my children, my ffive sons all grown to the state of men, were veary chardgeable to me; I did humbly desire his Maty to accept from me as a present and guifte of a thowsand peeces at Michas next: *Which he did.*

7. I bought in smythfield 5 yong black stone horses, and one black gelding, for my coach, which coste me cxj^{li} v^{s}, & I also bought a new light travelling coach, with six new harnesses, which coste me xlvj^{li} more.

℟ 8. The 4 of october laste I arrived from Stalbridge at London, & began to keep howse at Sir Thomas staffords howse in the savoye. And this 8 of July being the daie proclaymed for the generall faste thorough owt all Englande, I with my son Broghill departed London veary early in the morning, and cam to the begining of priars [prayers ?] at Egham, and there kept our ℟ ffaste, and devocons. And that evening, god be ever praized, the queens Ma^{ty} was safely delivered of a yong son, or duke, whome I beseech thalmighty to bless with all heavenly & worldy blessings.

9. Sir Thomas stafford and his Ladie cam from Oatlands to meet and dyne with me at Egham, and there her La[dyship] put Mrs Hill from being any longer her daughters gentlewoman.

10 ℟. Thearle of Barrymore cam after me to Egham and bemoaned himself vnto me, that except I did now supply him with one other C.^{li} besides those 443^{li}. 14^{s} that I had lent him & his Lady during their stay in London, and the C.^{li} I had promised to supply his wife withall at her comyng to the Bathe, he could not follow his Regim^{t} of 1200 soldiers to the borders of Scotland, nor ffree his wife, children, and servants owt of the cyttie, to begin their return into Ireland; and I having no spare money wrott my lettres to Mr Richard Banckes, neer the Temple gate, silckman, entreating him to furnish his Lo^{p} presently with one C.^{li}, and I would allow it in part payment of those Thousand pounds he is bownd to pay me on Michas day next; which he Kyndely did paie his Lo^{p}, in all 644^{li}. 14^{s}.

10. my Lo. Goring sent his footman after me to Egham

with his lettres entreating me to chardg M^{r} walley by my bill of exchandge to paie one thowsand pownds to him that should bring his Lo^{ps} lettres, & my bill vnto him, and his Lo^{p} would repay it me in London vppon the xvth of october next; which I did, and returned him my bill of exchandg inclosed in my own lettre by his footman.

13. I, dongarvan, Moll & Bettie cam safely to Stalbridge.
[Apparently half a line cut off bottom of this page, 206.—G.]

12. I rod from Salisbury with my 2 sons and Sir giles Momparsons to see the [*torn*] and his howse of Langford, & gaue 40^{s} to Buckpore for the servants.

16. when I had imprested my son B[rog]hill with clx^{li} before hand to paie his debts in L[ond]on withall; being given him before hand as part of the 250^{li} for his halfe years allowance, to begin from Michas next: I also freely (over & above his ye exhibicon of 500^{li} per annum) bestowed on him other 150^{li}, to furnishe him owt in his chardg of a C.th horse to Skotland; which 150^{li} W^{m} chettle, by my order, delivered his brother Dongarvan for him.

16. John downham of yoghall delivered Wm Barber 175^{li}, and Edward Skott of the same 340^{li}, which I chardged on M^{r} walley to be repaid therin vppon sight of my bils at Lismoor.

16. John dawnter of yoghall paid Wm Barber in money 40^{li}, and I gaue him my bills on M^{r} walley, chardging him to paie him at Lismoor vppon sight C.^{li}, I having accepted Mr Wm Rideowts bond to bring me to stalbridge thother 60^{li}, the laste of this moneth: *which he paid accordingly.*

21. Thearle of Barrymores waggon being destitute of a draught horse to goe in it from Stalbridge to London, I put thervnto one of my coach geldings called gray purdam, which coste me 20 marks, which I bestowed on his Lo^{p}.

22. Nichas Roberts Ballymarter, and Miles collyns of yoghall, delivered Wm Barber in money lxxx^{li}, and a bond to [me] of one Mr Edwarde Davies of lampett to paie me other C[xx]^{li} the 24th of Auguste next, whervppon I gaue them my bills of exchandge chardging M^{r} walley [to pay them] 200^{li} vppon sight. And the 120^{li} M^{r} davies paid accordingly.

27. M^{r} weston of stalbridge prevailed with me to give my bill of exchandg for M^{r} walley to paie x^{li} vnto georg Snook, and I haue their bonde to repaie it me at Stalbridge the 6 of september next; *which he repaid me accordingly.*

28. John glover having lefte of Sir Robert Tynts money with Mr Robert Hayman, of Mynhead, 400^{li}, entreated me to accept of it there, and to chardg M^{r} walley to paie it to Sir Robert at Lismoor; wherevppon I sent my bils of exchandge by John glover (inclosed in my lettres to Robert Hayman) with this direction that if he would secure me to pay those 400^{li} on Michas day next in london with the thowsand pounds that he and Mr Richard Bancks, of London, silkman, were bound to pay me at the Savoy that day, then he should deliver owt of his lettres my bills to John glover to receav the 400^{li} of M^{r} walley, otherwise to retorn my bils canceled; and by him I wrott to Wm Tynt & M^{r} walley. *Mr Hayman paid me 200^{li}, and chardged Mr Richard Bancks, of London, to pay me thother 200^{li} ten daies after sight.*

28. My lo. george digby and my lo. powlett did each of them send a fatt Buck, I and my ffamely killing one of them in sherborne park. And Sir John Stangwidge [Standish?] sent me another.

28. M^{r} ffrances Kingsmill sent his man to Stalbridge w[ith] other 50^{li} that my son Dongarvan receaved, & I at his request chardged M^{r} walley by my bills of exchandg to paie it vppon sight.

29. Cormock m^c^ ffynneen Carty, of Booltenaghe, Thomas o Leighly, of Knockcullen, and [*blank*] of thabbey of Scowre, to carry them home, borrowed of my son Knyalmeaky iij^li^. ij^s^ vppon their bill, & I took back their bill and paid him his iij^li^. ij^s^ who are at Michas next to repay the money to augustine Atkins for me: And I gaue Cormock son v^s^. This bill I after gave Kean m^c^ Mealmoc Mahown with order to receav the money.

29. W^m^ chettle paid my daughter dongarvan 20^li^ for my weeks diett at Stalbridge from the 20th of this July, till the 27th of the same, and from thence I am to pay weekly & every week 20^li^ during my staie & dietting with them. And wheras I promised my son dongarvan that from the tyme he should begin to be a howskeeper at Stalbridge to encreas his allowance from 1500^li^ vnto 2000^li^ a year, and he and his Lady having the 20th of this moneth entred vppon the chardge of the howskeepinge, and I paid him according [to] our agreement for this firste week now paste, and am henceforward during my staie with them to paie their encreas of 500^li^ a year by ten pownds the week, which raises my weekly payments to be xxx^li^ a week for my self, my children and my & their attendants; I haue this day before hand paid them one C.^li^ alsoe, which is to defray the x^li^ a week till Michas next, in part of thencreas of 500^li^ a year; and from the 27th of this moneth am also weekly to pay them 20^li^ a week till Michas, and I to bear my stable chardges.

29. I agreed with Georg Rydeowt to be at all chardges for digging and carriadg of stone, to make the wall in the high way which is to be raised with earth to levell the passage from the high waie, to my cowrt gate, and he is to be at all chardges to make the waie between the Rowes of elmes faire levell and playn; ffor which I am weekly to pay him and all his masons, worckmen, and laborers their wages, and when it is don, to pay

him what shalbe vnpaid of xv^{li}, and if the chardg amount in all to more then 15^{li}, I am to pay it, having now imprested him before hand with 40^{s}, which is to goe in part payment of his xv^{li}.

30. I bestowed my 2 herriots, and my 2 ffynes of Alienacon vppon the xi orphants of Mr Henry Hull.

Auguste 1640.

3. This daie Mr Alderman Holworthe, of Bristoll, sent me to Stalbridge those 500^{li} which were the firste of this moneth due to me by his bonde, wherin his Son in Lawe Mr James crofts, of Bristoll, merchant, who brought the 500^{li} hether was bownde with him; and vppon my receipt of the money, their bond which Georg Hellyar took of them to my vse, was cancelled, and given vp vnto him.

3. Mr Wm Berckyn, of bristoll, merchant, sent me this daie to Stalbridge 700^{li} due to me by his bond (which was perfected to george Hellyard to my vse) paiable the firste daie of this moneth; which two somes of twelv hundreth pounds W^{m} chettle receaved, and gaue them vp their bonds, M^{r} walley having at Lismoor by my order paid for them both those two severall somes of 500^{li} and 700^{li} beforehande. *Mr Samuell ffarmer, of Bristoll, merchant, brought me 700^{li} of this money.*

3. Mr Wm Rydeowt paid W^{m} chettle lx^{li} that I gaue John dawnter, of yoghall, (who paid 40^{li}) a bill of exchandge to be paid C.^{li} by M^{r} walley, which C.^{li} I am now paide.

3. I haue written to George Helliar, and in my lettres haue enclosed my firste and second bills of exchandge, chardging M^{r} walley to paie vppon sight to Wm Burckin, of bris[toll], for the vse of Mr Samuell ffarmer, of the same, merchant, 800^{li}, and when Mr Helliar hath taken such sufficient securety for the pay-

ment of the said 800li to me at the savoy, the third daie of November next, then he is to deliver Mr ffarmer my 2 bills of exc[handge], but if he lyke not the securety, then he is to retern me my bills of exchange.

5. Wm chettle, the 8 of July, paid my son Kynalmeaky C.li, and this day he paid him other 233li. vjs. viijd, in bothe 500 marks, which is for his quarters allowance from Midsomer laste, vntill Michas next. And I have alsoe this day at his departure from stalbridge to London given him an assignement vnder my hand & seal of soe many Rents (in his divison) as amounts vnto 2000 marks a year for his future mayntenance, aucthorizing him or any aucthorized by him to demaund and receav those Rents at Michas next, being for that halfe year one thowsand ma[rks] ster: so as he is to receav his allowance half yeerly before hand.

5 ꝑ. My wives vnckle, the good docter westons son, of oxforde, having been long prisoner in the ffleet, wrott to my son Dongarvan that 15li would procure his liberty; whervppon I wrott by his own servant to Mr perckins, that if xvli or 20li would procure his absolute ffreedom, that he should as my free guifte, (so he firste saw him enlardged) paie the money, and to deliver vp to Mr weston his bond, which he sent dongarvan for the repayment of the money, which I would never expect.

5. Sent by Eddoe to Thomas Crosses wife, who was in great wants, xxs as my charrety to releev her, & to Mrs coombes a crown to releev them.

8. I haue chardged Mr walley with my bills of exchandg to paie Mr Wm Birckin, of Corke, merchant, 400li for & to the vse of Mr Samuell, ffarmer, of Bristoll, which bills of exchandg I delivered him inclosed in my lettres to Georg Helliar, with direction that when he had taken veary sufficient securety for the repayment of those 400li to me at the Savoy on St. Thomas day next, and I haue promised him so soon as Mr walley shall haue

certefied me what moneys he hath in cashe to send Mr Hellyar another bill for a thowsand pounds, which he is to take secure[ty] to be repaid me at the Savoye the 12 of ffebruary next. This daie I delivered M^{r} W^{m} dampier my bills of exchandg chardging M^{r} walley to pay him 1300^{li}, of which dampier paid W^{m} barber 460^{li} in readie money, And for the 840^{li} remayning, I haue his, with W^{m} and Henry Rose their bond to paie it at Mr Richard Bancks his howse in ffleet street on the ixth of october next, and they ar then to give me a pair of silck stockins garters & Roses. *I haue given Mr Rose* 14 *daies longer respite for the payment of this money at the place aforesaid at his request & in regard of the adiournem^{t} of the next Michas Rent.*

5. Mr Wm Camphier paid alsoe to W^{m} chettle 120^{li} for Sir peercie Smyth to be allowed him in his arrears and Rents.

of the 400^{li} which John glover lefte for me with Mr Robert Hayman, of Mynhead, he this day paid W^{m} chettle in gold 200^{li}, and lefte with him bill of exchandg chardging Mr Richard Bancks to paie me thother 200^{li} at ten daies after sight.

17. I paid Richard Daid, father in law to M^{r} goodwich & vppon his lettres v^{li}, & sent the lettres and receipt to M^{r} walley to be repaid me.

17 ꝑ. I haue this day, by order of thearle of castlehaven and vppon receipt of my bill of debt for the same, paid vnto his Lo^{ps} brother, George Tutchett, esqr., the some of seaven hundreth twentie and eight pounds sterling, in full payment and satisfaction of the ffive thowsand and five pounds which I contracted to pay his lo^{p} for thabsolute purchace of the ffee simple of the manor of stalbridge in dorcetshier, of which 28^{li} was for the forbearance of the 700^{li} for sixe monethes ending at Bartholomew daie next, which I offered to paie, but at M^{r} george Tutchetts request kept it sixe monethes in my hands, and now paie it, and took vp my securety, with his acquittance.

19. I wrott by garett, son to Mr Tho. ffitzgerald, of Kilm^{c} Kee, to M^{r} walley, to give vnto his sister 20^{li} (that was bred with my neec Kate supple) out of the 40^{li} that Anthonie Russell owes me for his laste Easter Rent of clashmore, as a help and bownty from me towards her marriadge porcon to Anthonie Russells son; And I gaue half a peec to her brother that came over vnto me for this my help to his sister. And by him I wrott to M^{r} walley to give him owt of my stud, a yong gelding or mare for his rydinge.

24. I this daie lent gratis in readie money to W^{m} pavett, miller, and James pool his son in lawe 20^{li}, vppon their bond to repaie it me, in my howse at Stalbridge, the 6 of october next.

24. James dier, of yoghall, delivered W^{m} chettle 300^{li}, and I gave him my billes of exchandge chardging M^{r} walley to repaie it on all S^{ts} daie next, or sooner.

Mr George walche, of Inchenecrynnaght, in the barrony of Inchequin, having sowld some sheep to Mr Hughe Hodges, steward to thearle of Bristoll, who entreated me to give george walshe my bill of exchandg on M^{r} walley to paie him one C.^{li} on all S^{ts} daie next or sooner; which I did; the said Hodges, with John whetcombe, of Sherborn, merchant, and samuell Lambert, of milborn porte, gaue me their bond to paie it me at Stalbridge, the 6 of october next.

31. I sent gerrard Booth to the Bathe, vnto my daughter, the cowntess of Barrymore, with one hundreth peeces in gold, which I lend her, to bear her chardges there and into Ireland.

September 1640.

2. This daie I gaue my consent, at the request and lettres of Mr Luellen the yonger, that he may or shall assigne over the

remainder of the leas which I made to Wm Luellen thelder, his vncle, that was long my servant, of his dwelling house in yoghall, and a garden in yoghall, parcell of the Moorties lands, to his father in lawe Mr. John Hazarde, of the same town, merchant; who gaue me an Angell in way of Attornement.

2. I sent lettres to Mr Bancks to supply Tom Brown with 20^{li} more, in all 50^{li}.

2 ꝑ. I haue this daie agreed with Mr John Hazard, for and in the behalfe of his son in law Wm Luellyn, to accept of a surrendre I made to my olde servant his vncle Wm Luellyn, to whome he is executor, of his lease of corneveagh; whereof at May next he hath 4 yeares vnexpired at 30^{li} per annum; and thervppon to make him a new leas of xxxj years, to begin at Michas next, at 90^{li} per annum; his firste encreased Rent to be paid at our Lady day next 1641, wherby my rent is to be augmented 60^{li} per annum.

2. W^{m} chettle paid Mr Goodniches father in lawe v^{li} on his lettres, to be repaid for me to M^{r} walley at Lismoor.

3. I gave M^{rs} falckner 40^{s}, and by her I sent Buttevant & Ellen each a peec, and to James and Kate each, half a peec, in all v^{li}.

3. paid to a merchant of South Hampton, of whome my servant Thomas Langdale, when he was clearck of the kitchen, bought a ton of clarrett wyne for xviij^{li}, which I now paid for; but it should haue been paid by my two daughters of Barrymore and Dongarvan, when they kept my house, at 50^{li} a week.

4. This night at Stalbridge god called to his mercy my coachman Nicholas, and by W^{m} chettle I sent his widdoe 40^{s} to bury him withall.

7. At thentreatie of Georg Hellyard, I haue chargd M^{r} walley by my lettres and bills of exchandg to pay 200^{li} on sight, vnto

Mr Birckin, of Bristoll, Junr, for and to the vse of Andrew charlton, alderman of the same cyttie; and haue sent my lettres of advice & bills to Mr Hellyard, to take & send me securety for ye repayment of the 200li at the Savoy primo Novembris next; and I haue now also written to Mr Georg Hellyar to supply my daughter Barrymore with any some of money not exceeding 50li; which I will repay.

11. I haue sent inclosed in my lettres to georg Helliar my bills of exchange, chardging Mr walley with the payment of 800li to Mr Richard prideux, for and to the vse of Mr alderman Holdworthie & James Croftes, of limstreet, merchants; he to take securety for repayment in the Savoy primo ffebruary next.

15. lettres by Mr. Badnedg to Mr walley touching woods for my ironworcks; Roger carews Rent of his ffyshing, Etc., and in them my election of Brian cavenagh to be portreev of Lismoor; Thomas cooper to be soverign of Tallagh; and Mr Anthony stowell to be sovereign of cloghnekeelty, at St. Luke's day, for the succeeding year.

ye 15. Mr walley, by Badnedg, hathe sent me thabstract of all his receipts and payments wherby he certefieth me, that from the 25th of Marche 1640, vntill the xvjth of Auguste next following, he hathe receaved no more of my Easter Rents, 1640, but 5158li. 1s. 7d, besides some for that Josua Boyle receaved.

16. At thentreaty of Mr George Helliard, I haue sent him my bills of exchandg (enclosed in my lettres sent by Badnedg), chardging Mr. Walley to pay 1000li for Mr. Samuell ffarmer of Bristoll, merchant, to Wm Birckin, the 15 of 9ber next; and also one other 1000li or soe, as muche more as he can spare. For the firste 1000li he is to give Mr Hellyar good securety to repaie it me at the Savoy primo ffebruary next, as also for the other 1000li, or what thereof he shalbe supplied withall, to be

repaid me at the savoy the said firste of ffebruary, being to be chardged by Wm Birckins by bill of exchandg on the said M^{r} ffarmer.

17. Mr Bancks writeth vnto me that M^{rs} ffynche paid him by order 20^{li} vppon thaccompt of leeftenant purdams Rent, and that he hath vppon my lettres paid my nephue, Thomas Brown, other 20^{li}, to bear the chardge of his retorn into the Lowe cowntries; and this, with 30^{li} paid by my bill of exchandg to M^{r} quarles, of Rotterdame, to his vse by M^{r} walley, makes 50^{li} he hath had of me; and by my son Kynalmeaky I wrott to Mr Bancks to supply him with lxxx^{li}, which, with C.^{li} he paid thearle of Barrymore, 20^{li} to Tho. Brown, and this 80^{li} to Kynalmeaky makes me full payment of the 200^{li} on Mr Haymans bill of exchandg for John glover: This 80^{li} Mr. Bancks is by me now ordered to paie Kynalmeaky, as the firste payment, and is in part of his next half yeares exhibicon beginning from Michas 1640.

18. My daughter Goring sent me 4 new laced holland shurts, with two taffata sweet bags in a box with lock and key for my own wearing, as her present to me.

℞ ℞ 17 ℞. I haue this day sent my son Broghill from Stalbridge towards Yorck, with one Thowsand pownds in gowld, to be by him presented to his Ma^{ty}, as my free guifte and Tribute of my duety, and humble respects to his highnes in those trowblesom tymes, wherin I am neither able to waite vppon him in person, nor lend him moneys as I desier, but of this, this my poor gratuety, I expect noe repayment, or retribucon. And I haue also delivered vnto Broghill other 40^{li} in gould in part payment of his halfe yeares allowance of 500^{li} a year, wherby he hath been formerly imprested clx^{li}, and this 40^{li} now added thervnto makes 200^{li}; soe as for his next half yeares allowance,

begyning at and from Michas next, 1640, there is but 50li vnpaid him, not menconing heerin the 150li he receaved to fitt himself for this service, when he should haue had the comaund of a troop of horse, wherof he fayled, soe as that 150li is by him to be repaid and disaccownted.

25. And this 17th bothe my sons Kynalmeaky and Broghill departed stalbridge, [the] firste took his way by London to yorck, thother took his way from hence to yorck directly; he and Travers having 500li a peec in gold, to present his Maty with that Thowsand powndes in gowld at yorck, as my free guifte towards his skotch warres. [In margin—"*The 28 of this moneth my son Broghill presented his Majesty at Yorck with those thowsand peeces: his Maty directed him to deliver them unto James Levingston esqre, who sent me his receipt ther for, which I have vnder his hande.*"—G.]

18. Temperance kinge of stalbridge, widdoe, deceased, by whose death I had a milche cowe for my herriott; and also there fell vnto me a little meddow called new mead rout, 4 acres, rented at 4li per annum; which Rent I haue bestowed on my daughter Mary to bwy her pyns, and I haue sowld 4 acres of wheat to the baker for ixli, & the hay and after grasse of Hitche feelds to Mr Rydeout for 24li, paiable primo ffebr next: he is to yeald vp the meddoe at candlemas, and thother grownds 25 Mrtij sufficiently enclosed.

26. I sent my lettres to Mr perckins, and in them other to Sir Tho. Stafford, wherin were inclosed Robert Hayman & Mr Banckes their two severall bonds, for the payment of one Thowsand pownds to me in the savoy, vppon Michas day next, which I ordered Mr Bancks to paie and Sir Thomas to receav and keep for me. And I also sent Mr Haymans bill of exchandg, chardging Mr Bancks to pay for me other 200li, with my acquittance

thervppon, ffor that by my directions he had formerly paid one C.^{li} therof to thearle of Barrymore; 80^{li} to Kynalmeaky; and 20^{li} to my nephue Thomas Brown in full.

26 ꝑ. I wrott by Badnedg to Sir John Leek to furnishe Sir phillip percivall with 40 young carpes; Mr Henry warren, second Remembrancer of thexcheqr with 20; and my daughter, the cowntes of Kildare, with other 20 carpes to stoar their new ponds withall.

26. Richard preest brought me lettres from the cowntes of Bedford, that in her Lords absence at yorke shee had receaved the brave goshawk, that my Lo. Rannelagh sent me, & I to thearle of Bedford: preest, had of M^{r} walley & me 4^{li} for bringing her over, and the cowntes gave him a peec.

October 1640.

ꝑ 3. my daughter Barrymore having been at sea, was turned back againe to Bristoll, whether vppon her lettres I sent her as shee desired other xxx^{li} by Booth, which makes her Lords debt to me to be [sum omitted—G.] of moneis lent him since ꝑ he came into England: But my daughter Barrymore being departed for Ireland the third of this moneth soe as Booth not overtaking her, he paid it to Mr Helliar in part of the 50^{li} he lent her.

3. I sent by Booth to Byrde, the free mazon of Bristoll, v^{li}, on accompt for the 20 Tonnels of free stone that he is to make for me for my new intended bwilding at Gillabbey, and I having paid him other 5^{li} at the firste contract, & Mr Hellyard other ix^{li}. xiij^{s} of my moneis, makes him paid 19^{li}. 14^{s}.

5. I chardged M^{r} walley to pay Ned skott of Inchenecrynaght 73^{li}, I having taken Wm Rydeouts of Henstridg his bond to pay me soe much xxj^{o} octobris next.

7. I also chardged him with the payment of one Thowsand pounds to Georg Hayman of yoghall, and haue accepted of the bonds of his ffather Mr Robert Hayman of Mynhead, and Mr Richard Bancks of London, silckman, to repay the lyke some vnto me at the savoy primo ffeb^{r} next.

7. I also charged M^{r} walley to paie Miles collyns of yoghall 130^{li}; for which I haue taken the bonds Wm Romayn the younger of Lidlidge in dorcetshier, the said Myles collyns and his partner Wm Roberts, of Ballymarter, in the county of cork, grasiers, their bond, to paie me the cxxx^{li} at stalbridge the laste of december next.

7. lettres to Sir John Leek to deliver to Sir Phillip percivall 40 young Carpes and some Tenches, and six brace of yong deer; with one live Buck, to beat the Rutt withall, towards the storing of his ffyshe ponds, and his new parck in dowalloe, by Mooris Collins of yoghall.

9. I gaue my bills of exchandg to Morgan wheeler of Tallagh to haue 60^{li} paid by M^{r} walley at 20 daies after sight to W^{m} porte of Rathkeel, and haue bond of widdoe Susanahawese [= Susannah] Henstridg and Edward Toogood of the same, to paie it me at the Savoy, the xvth of november next.

☙ 15. My Lo. Goring assures me by his lettres of the 12 of this moneth that aswell the thowsand pownds which at his request I paid for him in Auguste laste to Mr Thomas Burles in Ireland, as alsoe the 4240^{li} which he formerly borrowed of me, and which he is bownd by statute staple of 8000^{li} to pay me at the savoy the xijth of ffebruary next, that the whole 5240^{li} shalbe without fayle repaid me entirely the said 12th day of ffebruary next; which god graunt.

16. I this daie gaue to my olde honnest servant william chettle a new cloke that I had never worn, of London Russett, lyned

thorough with black velvet. And an addicon for his better mayntenance to the 20^{li} a year which I haue given him owt of powlmore in the Barrony of Inchequyn during his lyeff; I haue now also given him a bond, wherin Arthure ffreke, & leeftennant James ffynche ar for arrears of Rent for his ffearm, bownd vnto me in 400^{li} to pay me 195^{li} on Midsomer day next; which bond, and the moneis due therby, I haue freely and absolutely, without accompt, assigned & given to my true servant W^{m} chettle for ever.

24. I gaue my tawney satten dowblett, with the breeches, and girdle sutable, to John Narroon of glannebwy and x^{s} in money to carry him home.

24. I gaue my servant, John Eddow, my ffrench green satten dowblett with points of golde & green silck, and my cassock lyned with wrought vell[v]et, and the breeches laced with gold and green silck lace sutable.

24. I gaue John Hopkins, my mason of stalbridge, my purple rydinge cote, laced with long silck and silver buttons & Lyned thorough with purple vell[v]ett. And I then paid him xx^{s} for adding one Round Staier more at the lower part of my stone staires ascending to my owtward gate there; as also other v^{li} in earnest, and in part payment, for making me a dry stone wall of 2 foot thick and 9 foot highe, from my brew howse to the gate of the Lane going to sherborn; for which I am to make it vp 9^{d} the perch, he digging & quarreing the stones, and I drawing them from the quarrey to the worck, and he making the stonewall neatly, strong, & worckmanleyke.

And the masons of carewcastle to haue 4^{d} and viij^{d} a perche.

24. W^{m} chettle hath paid my son dongarvan 250^{li}, in part of the thowsand for his half yeares allowance begining at Michas laste; and for the 750^{li} in remayn, he hathe an assignment of

Rents comitted to the receipt of Sir peercie smyth: But he being disappointed of moneis by M^{r} dampier, had another C.^{li} of me, which he receaved at Cowrt of my ironmongers, being that C.^{li} that vppon my lettres was paid their ffactor by M^{r} walley when he loaded his Rod nayle iron, and was repaid by Dongarvan, & makes 250[^{li}] had since october; C.^{li} and then other 40^{li}, makes 490^{li}.

November 1640.

℞. The 3 of this moneth the parliament began at westmynster, and I was by writt called into the vpper hows by his Ma^{ts} great grace.

5. Given to my cozen will Boyle, of Hereford, his son, to releev his necesseties v^{li}.

Lent John m^{c} daniell o Leghis, of Bally In, xx^{s}.

Paid for 2 new ffetherbeds and bowlsters, which were wanting at the Savoy, 2 pair of Blanckets & 2 caddows for my servant, x^{li}. xiiij^{s}, paid for an Iron cheste to keep moneis in, vj^{li}.

℞ xjth 11. This day thearle of strafford, L. Leeftennant of Ireland, was by a comittee from the howse of comons, by M^{r} pym accused to the vpper house in parliament for high treason, which he said was not onely the complaint of that howse, but presented in the name of the lower howse, but in the name of the whole Kingdome, with humble request that his Lo^{p} might not onely be sequestred from the place of a peer in parliament, but might alsoe be comitted to prison; which the Lordes taking into deep consideracon, his Lo^{p} was called into the howse, as a delinquent, and brought to the barr vppon his Knees (I sytting in my place covered), where the chardg of high treason being obiected against him, he being not permitted then to speak in his defence, was presently comitted to Mr James Maxwell.

And this his deiection showes the vncertenty whervnto the greateste men are subiect vnto, and which in few daies after he was removed prisoner to the Tower, and the 12 of May beheaded. [In margin—"*He was atteincted by acte of parlam^t 7° May*, 1641, *of high treason, and beheaded vppon Tower hill the xij^th of the same moneth.*" This must have been added much later and inadvertently in this place. Cf. under May 3^d, 1641, onward.—G.]

13. This day it was ordered in the howse of comons that Sir George Ratcliff showld be restreigned to the marshall of their howse; where after a few daies he was Removed in the nature of a close prisoner to the gatehowse.

28. Mr Bancks having by my order paid my son Kynalmeaky 40^li, in part of his quarters allowance of 2000 marks per annum before hand, this day W^m chettle by my order paid him other 250^li. 6^s. 8^d in full of his quarters exhibicon which I pay him quarterly before hand, and is to begin at Michas laste. 80^li.

26. W^m chettle paid my son dongarvan 250^li; Marten Nun C.^li, and this day another C.^li, in all 450^li; and Supplied him with other 40^li the 17 of december following, which makes 490^li.

December 1640.

1. I was bound with my son dongarvan to pay Mrs Elizabeth ffitz gerald, sister to thearle of Kildare, on the 25 of November Laste 540^li; but shee made a request vnto me to howld it in my hands one year longer, which after I had tendred her the 540^li at her entreaty I yealded vnto, and thervpon paid her 40^li and renewed our bonds to pay her 540^li on the 27 of November, 1641.

[illegible]. At the instance of Sir peercie smyth I presented Mr Ronee to the curacie of Kilcnokanes; and at thentreaties of Sir

John Leek and Tho. Elwill, I presented his son in law, Mr Brian Roche, to the curacy of Killoternay (?)

12 ꝑ. I this daie cleere all accompts with my London Taylor, M^{r} W^{m} parckins, for all worcks and disbursements from the begining of our dealings vntill this day; and for making all demands cleer between vs I paid him lxj^{li}. x^{s}. 1^{d}, and we paste generall Releases one to the other.

15 *. I lent gratis in ready money to the said Mr William perckins C.^{li} on his bill to repaie it me the laste of January next.

17. given my daughter Mary for her quarters allowance 25^{li}, although not due till candlemas next.

25. Given to a widdoe, the daughter of my cozen James Boyle, of Middleborou, 40^{s}.

24. Sent by W^{m} chettle to my son Kynalmeaky 125^{li}, and to his Lady another 125^{li}, which 250^{li} is in part payment of 500 marcks for their quarters allowance, paid them before hand for their quarteridge, being from Xtmas next.

ꝑ 24. Given my son Broghill C.^{li} (over and above the 500^{li} a year for his yeerly allowance); this C.^{li} being for the payment of his debts.

27. Given Mr Serieant Mallet for drawing vp the assurance I made of Stalbridge, and to his clearck that engrossed them 20 marcks ster.

28 ꝑ. I wrott to M^{r} walley chardging him to supply my daughter, the Cowntess of Barrymore with one other hundreth pow[nds] to stock her grownds with corne & cattle.

January 1640.

6 ꝑ. I agreed with donnogh oge o Grady, of Tomgreny, in the presence of Thomas grady his brother for the purchace of the ffee simple of the halfe plowland of ffossahg more, the

ploughland of ffossagh begg, and the ploughland of Keppagh Ra (?) parcelles of Tomgreny, in the county of clare; ffor which, vppon perfecting of my assurance, and the cleering of thextent which is vppon the lands, and freeing it from all other incombrances, I haue articled to pay 800^{li} ster: vnto donnogh o Grady, his mother, his wiffe, and the said donnogh oge o Grady, son and heir to donnogh the ffather, wherof I paid them 24^{li} vppon sealing of their articles.

18. This daie Sir Edward Lyttleton, L. cheef Justice of the court of comon pleas, had by his Ma^{ts} own hands at the cowncell table (where I was present) the great seale of England delivered vnto him, and then and there he was sworne Lorde Keeper of England after the secrett departure of the Lo. ffynchee, who was Lo. Keeper and speaker of the vpper house of parliament; in bothe which places, this man was his successor.

26. The 300^{li} M^{r} white, of Axmister, was bownd to pay me the tenth of this moneth, was this day paid my son Broghill, which I gaue him to make him provisions againste his marriadg, and as my laste help towards the payments of his debts; as alsoe one other C.^{li}, besides his yearly allowance of 500^{li} 24th Dec. laste.

27. This day I, and my son Dongarvan (after my deed of revocacon of soe much of my sepert particio deed, as did concern the mannors and lands therby conveighed for and to thvse of my son the Lorde of Broghill was revoked; we both perfected our deed of Broghill, Rathcogan, liscolane, Etc, in the cownty of Corke, and of all other my mannors, castles, Revercons, tythes, and other hereditaments in the cownties of Lymerick and Kerry to Sir Wm Howard, Sir Robert Howard, Arthure Jones, and Sir Arthure Loftus to the vse of my son Broghill for lyffe, and to his firste son, and theires of suche his firste son; and for the

hows of Broghill and 300 acres, and a Rent chardg of 500li per annum to his wiffe if shee survive him. And we haue covenanted that the lands ar now worth 3300li, and shall paie soe much Rent in A° 1650.

☙ 27 ❧. In the evening of this wednesday, being the seven and twentieth day at [of?] January 1640, my third son the Lorde of Broghill was married in the Lo. dawbignes house, in queenes street in covent garden, to the Lady Margarett Howarde, the daughter of Theophiles, late Earle of suffolke; whose marriadg portion being ffive thousand pownds ster: I consented to add ffive thowsand pounds more thervnto. And thearle of suffolck that now is, Sir Arthure Ingram and Sir charles Harburd, knight, his Mats surveigher generall, ar bownd in ten thowsand pownds to pay the said 5000li to ffrances Earle of Bedford; and my self, my son Dongarvan, and the Lorde goring, are bownd in other 10000li to pay the lyke some of 5000li to the said Earle of Bedford, at or before the laste day of Aprill next 1641; and those Ten thousand pownds are entrusted to be deposited and to lye in the said Earle of Bedfords hands to be layd owt vppon some purchace in England, for and to the vse of the yonge cowple and theires males of their two boddies, Etc., and to be accompted as for 500li a year of my said daughters Joincture, and of their present maintenance. And I haue conveighed (wherin my son dongarvan hath Joyned with me,) to Sir Wm and Sir Robert Howard, Arthure Jones, and Sir Arthure Loftus, the castle of Broghill, and 300 acres of the lands that compas that castle, with a Rent chardg of other 500li a year owt of all the lands conveighed to those ffour ffeoffees of truste, for and to thvse of my son Broghill, to make his Ladies Joincture a full thowsand pounds per annum, besides Broghill castle and the 300 acres adioyning, as by the deeds apereth. Those two bonds

and a pair of Indentures expressing the truste and vse, were by the good cowntess of Hollande delivered vnto the said earle of Bedford as [*illegible.*—G.] to keep them. And I and dongarvan haue covenanted that the hereditaments which I haue secured vppon Broghill in the cownties of clare, Lymerick, and Kerry shalbe at Easter 1650 be rented for 3300^{li} per annum; besides the land to be purchazed for them (as before) in england.

30. Lent gratis in reddy money till May day on his word 50^{li} [*one line illegible at bottom of page.*—G.].

ffebruary 1640.

1. W^{m} chettle paid my son dongarvan 95^{li}, which with the other moneis by him formerly paid him, and the 400^{li} which I ordered M^{r} walley to paie Sir peercie Smithes for him in Ireland, makes vp his halfe yeares allowance of one thowsand pounds to begin from Michas laste and to end at Easter next, 1641.

℞ 6. paid to Mr Michaell casell 50^{li} for the Lady Coventry sonn, which her La^{p} is to repaie me; *which shee hath repaid.*

℞ 8 ℞. This daie being Mondaie, and the eighth day of ffebruary 1640, about ffive of the clock in the morning, the sign in Gemini, god be ever praised, my daughter, the Ladie Katherine Jones, was safely delivered of her firste son, in my son dongarvans now dwelling howse in Longacre, London; ffor which great blessing god make her, me, and all her ffrends truely thanckfull. And the xjth of the same the childe was Xtned by the name of Richard, my selfe, and the lo. viscount Ranellagh, bothe the grandfathers being his godfathers, and my daughter in Lawe, the Lady of Broghill, the godmother: I gaue the midwife 40^{s}, and to the Nurse other 40^{s}.

17. Thearle of strafford being this day to bring in his answer in wryting to the vpper howse of pa[r]liament to those Treasons

and offences wherwith he was chardged by the howse of comons, being with his sixe lawyers brought on his knees to the Barr, they all pretended that his answer neither was, nor could be ready; whervppon after long & serious dispute, he had further day given him till [this] day sevenight.

19 ꝑ. Thearle of Bedford, Hartford, Essex, and Bristoll, and the Lords Saye and Seale, the Lord Savell, and the Lord Mandevill, were all seaven this daye sworne privie Councellors to his Ma^ty; and the earle of warricke was sworne Councellor 27 Aprilis, 1641.

24. Thearle of strafford brought in his answer in wrytinge, it consisting of eigteen skins of parchement close written, into the howse of peeres; His Ma^ty (contrary to thadvice of his Lords being personally present), where among many other vntrewthes by his answer did chardge me with having a pardon for having cawsed vnlawfull oathes to be taken & other vndue meanes to be [by me] vsed concerning the colledg of yoghall; that I was ffyned 15000^li to his Ma^ty, whervppon at my sute the bill in the castle chamber & other proceeding were taken from the ffyle; in which great vntrewthes I gaue his Ma^ty full satisfacon on the 29 of this moneth.

Marche 1640 and 1641.

1 ꝑ. I peticoned to the Lords of the vpper howse in parliament, (wherin I satt an assistant) to disprove the false and scandalows aspersions which thearle of Strafford in his answer impertinently and Iniuriously had endevored to blemishe me. My peticon was delivered to be read by thearle of Bathe, who prest effectually to haue the lo. primet, Lo. Rannelagh, and my son Dongarvan, all in court, to be examyned to disproev his falce obiections and my iustefication; but in regard all the Lords

did declare themselves fully satisfied, and that my honnor was vindicated & cleered, thexaminacon of my witnesses were deferd till his tryall.

2. Lettres to my cozen Josuah Boyle to receav of Mr Tho. walshe of dublin, alderman, 130^li^; of Sir W^m^ parsons of my moneis that Josua had lefte in his hands for me 320^li^; and 64^li^ that Josua had of myne in his hands vppon his laste accompt; and with those moneis to add to my former mortgage of Merryony [=Merrion.—G.] from the Lo. ffitz williams, soe much as uppon accompt, should raise and make up my mortgage to be full 2000^li^ ster.

2 ꝑ. I sent also the same day by Sir Wm Ushers man in my lettres to Josua, a bond of 200^li^ made to M^r^ choon in truste for my daughter Kildare, from John & Tho. ffryer, & Georg goldsmithe, all of Kilcock; for the payment of one C.^li^ the xviij^th^ of this moneth, with M^r^ choones lettre of attorney to Josua Boyle & Mr Tho. watson to receav the C.^li^ which to supply my daughter Kildare I lent her heer in London in ready money, to be thus repaid me there; which C.^li^ and other my Rents I appointed him to employ in paying my excheqr Rents to his Ma^ty^.

3 ꝑ. At thinstance of my Lo. Rannelagh and Arthure Jones, I gaue my presentacon of onely the vickaridg of Kille Luckle, in the cownty of Roscomon, to yong Edward povey, the son of Sir Edward povey, knight, Reserving my Rectory to my selfe.

ꝑ 4. I lent in ready money, gratis, C.^li^, which I delivered vppon Sir Richard Butler, of Knocktoffer, the lo. of Muskrye, and Mr. Jeffray ffanning, of grayes Inn, & coronell Thomas Butler, son of Sir Richard; to be repaid me at Lismoor the sex day of May next, and sent their bond to M^r^ walley.

6. Mr. Bancks, the silckman, vppon my messadge sent him by Wm Barber, did, owt of the 2000li he hathe of myne in his keeping, paid vnto Colonell Tho. Butler, son to Sir Richard Butler, of Knocktoffer, C.li and 250li to Mr Michaell Caseel, vppon Mr Marcombes bill of exchandge, in Lewe of soe much which Mr deodati deodate, of Geneva, had supplied my 2 sons withall for their quarters allowance in their travels into Italy, from the firste of this moneth till the firste of June, 1641: more ꝑ I lent gratis in ready money to Sir John Eppesly 500li. 500li *I lent Sir Jo. Eppsley for* 3 *monethes* 9 3*bris.*

I perfected my deed of presentacon to Sir Thomas Stafford and Sir Wm Killogreev, aucthorizing them vppon the firste and next avoydance of the churche of stalbridge, to present thervnto Mr Henry Killogreev clearck, son to the Ladie Stafford; with this proviso, that if Mr Henry Killogreev should dye before the church should be voyde, then the graunt to them two, to his vse, should alsoe be voide, as by the entry thereof verbat in my Rent book of Stalbridge apereth.

ꝑ 22. Receaved of Mr Abraham Holdich, which Mr Richard white, of Exmister, should haue paid me the tenth day of this moneth; the lyke some of 300li having paid for him to Mr Bagbear the tenth of ffebr 1640, by Mr walley; of which 300li ꝑ Wm chettle, by my order, paid to my cozen John Nayler 200li, in part payment of one thowsand pownds, that vnknown to me he lent to my son Dongarvan, and afterwards at my sons entreaty I engadged my self for the payment therof by my endorsement vnder my hand, vnder my sons bond, to paie the same 1000li (without vse) within sixe monethes after demaund, wherof those 200li now paid him is parte. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*My fathers engagement to my cozen Naylor to pay him* 1000li *for me.*"—G.]

19. Lent Sir Hardress waller in ready money C.^{li} on his bill, which he repaid me the 15 of May; *which he hath since repaid me.*

Aprill 1641.

3. W^{m} chettle paid my son Broghill 40^{li}, in part of his quarters allowance beforehand. *More paid him the 24th of this moneth 30^{li}: more paid him the firste of May, 180^{li}, in all* 250.

7. I lent Sir John Eppeslie in ready money for three monethes without consideracon 500^{li} uppon his own bond, which is to goe in part payment of the purchaze I am in treaty with him for my son Broghill; wherin if wee proceed not [to] conclusion, then is he to repay me my 500^{li} soe lent him.

9. M^{r} walley, by my order, lent 40^{li} to the factor of my London yronmongers, *which Thomas woodcock and his partners this daie repaid me.*

15. Richard ffrench, of Corke, was this day at the Savoy to pay me 240^{li}, but fa[yled].

17. paid Thomas wright, the sedan maker, dwelling in white ffriers, for my new sedan, lyned with carnacon, wrought vel[v]ett, and all other furneture and chardges, xxvij^{li}.

22. paid my cozen John Nayler, of Renvile, neer canterbury, 200^{li}, and is in part payment of 1000^{li} that he lent my son dongarvan on his single bond; which money I haue engaged myself by my subscripcon to pay him if my son failed, as he did; soe as he is yet vnpaid 800^{li}. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*a repetition of my fathers engagement to pay my cozen Naylor* 1000."

24 ꝑ. I having formerly paid my son Dongarvan 30^{li} did this daie paie him other 30^{li}, it being 60^{li} for the half yeares diett in London of my daughter Mary and ffrancks wife, ending at May next, for themselves & their two maydes.

30. Wm Mallery brought me clx^{li} which he delivered W^{m} chettle, and I gaue him my bill of exchandg, chardginge M^{r} walley to paye the lyke some of 160^{li} to Sir Robert Terrell, Knight, to whose vse it was delivered me, and delivered my bils and lettres to M^{r} walley vnto John Duck, of Curriglas.

30 ꝑ ꝑ. Wm Barber delivered to thearle of Bedford two Iron chestes, and in his L^{ps} presence, at Bedford house, in London, did put into them ffive thowsand and five hundreth pounds in golde and silver, in dischardg of my bo[nd] to thearle of Suffolck, and brought me the keys.

May 1641.

ꝑ 18 ꝑ. I, with thearle of Bathe, the L. Rannelaghe, Sir Addam Loftus, Sir Robert Kinge, Sir John clotworthe and Mr Nicholas Barnewall, are Joinctely bownd in three severall bonds to Sir Henry wallop, to Thomas some, of London, Alderman, and vnto Mr Edmond and John Ashe; wee are all bownde to the two Mr Ashes in one bond, for saving them harmles for payment of ffour thowsand one hundreth and three skoar pounds, on the 20th day of November, 1641. Sir Henry wallop, Alderman some, and the 2 Mr Ashes, are bound to Sir John pennington in 2,080^{li}, to Sir Wm Acton in 832^{li}, to Mr Rich: woodward in 728[^{li}], to Roger draper in 520^{li}, making iuste in the whole 4,160^{li}.

Those moneis were by sec[re]ttary Vanes his Ma^{ts} secretaries means, borrowed & taken vp heer in London, and paid to Sir Addam Loftus, his Ma^{ts} vice threasurer, to his Ma^{ts} vse, ffor disbanding the new irish armye; and I with thearle of Bath and thother gent firste abovenamed, ar bownd to haue the 4160^{li} to be paid the 20th of November, 1641, and to save Sir Henry wallop and the rest harmles.

18. I wrott also to M^{r} walley to lend 2000^{li} to Sir Addam Loftus, vice threasurer of Ireland, to his Mat^{s} vse, towards the payment also of the new yrish army that were to be disbanded, and to deliver those 2000^{li} to the same person that the Lo. Justice parsons and Sir Addam Loftus should send vnto him to receav it, Sir Addam promising me to depart the cowrt for Ireland the Monday following, and before he lefte London to give me securety to my content, to repay me my 2000^{li} before the end of next Michas tearm in dublin, owt of the firste of the subsedie moneis. But when my lettres to M^{r} walley were gon, he slighted me, tarried 20 daies in London and never delivered me any securetie.

My Ladie stafforde gaue me a warrant for a Buck owt of my Lo. viscount Mowntagues parck, which I bestowed on Mr Kinge, of Sherbarn, my learned Councell, towards his Readers ffeast in the Inner Temple, and a warrant for another buck from thearle of warwick; another for thearle of Bristoll, and a third for M^{r} peeter catook. Mrs Fitzgerald of 5 brought one C.^{li} to me, and I sent it by her self to thearle of Kildare, and gaue her my bond to repay it at 6 monethes end with the Intrest.

Thearle of Suffolck gaue my son Broghill a warr[ant] for a Buck owt of his parck at Awdlay end, which I gaue the Lord prymate.

The Lo. Goring gaue me a warrant for a buck owt of the cowntess of carlyles parck, of waltham, which I gaue to my daughter the great belleed [= bellyed.—G.] cowntess of Kildare.

❧ 18 ❧. Sir Addam Loftus in my vnderstanding vsed me vncivilly, for wheras the 7th of this moneth I wrott to M^{r} walley and sent my lettres vnsealed inclosed in my other lettres to Sir W^{m} parsons, and all in Sir Henry Vanes pacquet, in

which I gaue M^r walley in chardg to deliver 2000^li ster: in money to such person as the said Lo. Justice parsons, and Sir Addam Loftus, with their Joincte lettres should send to Lismoor for it; and this 2000^li I was willing to lend gratis to his Ma^ty towards the payment of the new irish army, the better (when they were fully paid) to haue them peaceably disbanded; whervnto I was the sooner induced vppon Sir Addams faithfull promise presently to give me securety to my content that I should be repaid my 2000^li in dublin, in November next, owt of the firste subsedy moneis; but when my warrant to pay the money as before [stated] was gon to M^r walley the 14 of this moneth, I towld him that I had expected the securety he had promised me from the 7 till then, his answer vnto me in a harsh and displeasing manner was that he had no securety to give me but his own bond; whervppon I gaue expresse order to Sir W^m parsons not to part with, nor pay any of my 2000^li, nor of my 1300^li I endorced him to receav of Abraham Riches till he had so good securety as he would receav for himself.

[328: this page was evidently written first, and then the Earl found he had turned over two leaves, leaving 326 and 327 blank. Turning back, he filled them in with these preceding May entries, commencing at 18 May, 1641.—G.]

3. Wm Barber receaved heer of Sir Robert Terrels man 160^li, and I chardged M^r walley with repayment therof at Lismoor vppon sight.

ꝏ 3 ꝏ ꝏ. This daie, after many long debates, and severall heerings, the oppressing Earle of strafford, Lo. Leeftennant of Ireland, was by parliament atteinted of highe treason, where I satt present, but xj voices of all the Lords declaring not content; 12 12 ꝏ and the xij^th of this moneth he was behedded on the Tower hill of London, as he well deserved.

9, 12. The ixth of this moneth my moste honored Lo. ffrances, Earle of Bedford, who was lately sworne a privy cowncellor and was nominated for Lord high Treasurer of England, died, at Bedford howse in the strande, of the smale pocks, his Lo^{p} having then of my moneis in his keeping locked up in two iron chestes the some of ffive thowsande and ffive hundreth pownds ster: ; I having in myne own custody the keeping of my keis, which keis I this daie sent by my son Broghill to the new earle of Bedford, praying him to take them, and open my chests, and to make vse of those 5500^{li} or what part therof his sodden occations should requier, and to supply it, when I should haue need to make vse therof; which vnexpected kynde[ne]s, comyng from me in that free manner, not demanding soe much as a noat vnder his hande for my repayment, his Lo^{p} accepted moste kyndely and thanckfully.

14. My daughter Kynalmeaky sent to me for 20^{li} in part of her next quarters allowance, which is to begin vppon Lamas daie next; which I presently sent her by W^{m} chettle; and the 29 of June other 68^{li}, in all 88^{li} for her quartering.

15. M^{r} ffranckleyn, Recorder of Maidstone in Kent, paid and delivered W^{m} chettle 40^{li}, and I gaue him my bill of exchandge, chardginge M^{r} walley to paie the lyke some of 40^{li} to M^{r} ffrancklyns sister, Mrs Mary ffrancklyn, the widdo of my late tennant, Armiger Nicholson, of cloghnekeelty, deceased.

15. Sir Hardres waller repaid me the C.^{li} which I lent him 19 Apriles laste.

15. Dainell Longe, of clogheen, delivered my servant W^{m} chettle 50^{li}, and I gaue him my bill of exchandge, chardging M^{r} walley to repaie it him at Lismoor vppon sight.

15. Mr Richarde white, of Exmynster, repaid me 300^{li} that

M^r walley by my order paid to Mr Bagbear, of yoghall, to M^r whites vse, the xth daie of Aprill preceding, at Lismoor.

16. Lent gratis in ready money to my cozen Thomas Tompkins, of Monnington, in the cownty of Hereforde, esqr., 50^li on his bill, to be repaide me 24° Junij next, which 50^li is by him repaid me.

[Here the entry of 18 May on page 326, and following ones, should come in their proper rotation. The following entry of 19 May is here interlined.—G.]

19. This day his Ma^ty at the table declared thearle of Leicester to be thearle of Straffords successor in the goverment of Ireland.

19. Lent gratis in readie money to my cozen John Nayler, of Graies Inn, esq^r, one hundreth pownds, on his bill to repay it me the xiij^th of July next.

24. when I purchazed the ffee simple of the mannor & castle of Tomgeely near Askeating, in the county of Lymerick, of Mr Thomas ffitz morris ffitz gerald of gortnetubrid for one thowsand pownds ster:, He lefte lxxx^li of the money in my hands, as my securetie, that James ffitz oliver ffitz gerald, and another kinseman of his, whoe pretended some remote tytle to Tomgeely, had acknowledged a ffyne to me, and Releas of those lands. But Mr Thomas ffitz gerald dyinge before he had procured his said twoe kinsemen to releas vnto me, and acknowledge my ffyne; his son and heir, Mr Edmond ffitz Thomas gerald, being a suter heer in cowrte, and in want of moneis, prevailed with me soe farr, as I haue supplied him with lx^li therof at 3 severall payments; whervppon he hathe made me a Releas and graunt of Tomgeely and the 4 ploughland[s] and a halfe thervnto belonging; and hath bound himselfe, and Mr Lewis walshe of the abbey of woney (?) in 200^li, that those two ffitz geralds

shall within one year passe me their Releas and ffyne, within one year next ensewing. 60^{li}, *and since* 20^{li} *in full satisfaction, I haue paid him,* 80^{li} *: paid.* 80^{li}.

26. my son kynalmeaky arrived owt of England at yoghall.

31. Sent by my servant John Edowe to Mr Serieant Mallet 2 peeces; and to M^{r} kinge of sherborne, my learned councell, other 2 peeces, for their tearmes standinge ffees.

June 1641.

1. I paid Mr Kenyston the Apothecary dwelling at the signe of the mortar and the pestele in the strand, 20^{li}, as if it had been sent by my son Kynalmeaky, and was endorsed on a bond of 140^{li} my son owes him.

8. Mr Robert Hayman of Mynhead, and Mr Richard Banckes, silckman in ffleet street, having had 2000^{li} of my moneis, vppon my billes of exchandg chardged on M^{r} walley paid at severall tymes to yonge Hayman of yoghall, merchant, to the vse of the said Robert & Richard, did repay me my ꝏ 2000^{li} in this manner, viz., 3° Martij, 1640, 250^{li}, to Mr Michael Casteel which was paid Mr Marcombes at Geneva for the allowance of my two yongest sons, ffrances and Robert, for 6 monethes, 100^{li} that I lent collonell Butler, son to Sir Richard Butler of Knocktogher on his bonde; 500^{li} which I lent gratis to Sir John Eppesly for 3 monethes on his bond; C.^{li} I lent Sir Hardres waller; and this day Mr Banckes who paid the above moneis for me, & by my order, paid chettle 1050^{li} in full payment of my 2000^{li}.

8. M^{r} ffarmer of Bristoll paid for me to W^{m} chettle 500^{li} that M^{r} walley vppon my bill of exchandge had paid for him at (29) Lismoor; and the 29 Henry Rose paid Wm Barber 250^{li}

that I lent my son dongarvan, 12 Junij preceding, when Mr Rose had disappointed him.

☙ 10. I paid my cozen croon, vintener in cheapside, 30^li ster :, as if my son Kynalmeaky had sent it him in part of a greater debt he owes him.

14. Receaved of Mr Richarde white of Axmister, due the tenth of this moneth, M^r walley having formerly paid 300^li for him to M^r bagbear of yoghall.

18. John ffowles of stalbridge paid Wm Barber 85^li, and I chardged M^r walley to repaie it vppon sight to James dier for his vse.

23. Given olde M^r shelberry that was in wants, having been solicitor to Sir walter Raleigh, xx^s.

19, 23. I chardged M^r walley by my bils of exchandge to pay for my son dongarvan to W^m dampier 150^li, and vnto James dyer 200^li, in full payment of one thowsand pownds for his allowance from Easter, 1641, till Michas following.

19, 23. chardged M^r walley to pay Mr Knowell C.^li which Tom Murrey receaved of him to defray chardges at Stalbridge, wherof 50[^li] was by him to be paid M^r weston for 60 okes [oaks ?].

July 1641.

1. I chardged M^r walley by my bils of exchandge to pay to Mr Henry Rose, or his assignes, vppon sight 200^li, and haue taken his own and his brothers bond to pay me 200^li at stalbridge 6 Auguste next.

☙ 6 ☙. This daie Mrs Kircke was drowned coming thorough London bridge; thearle of denbigh, and his daughter, my deer deer daughter in Lawe, the ladie Kynalmeaky, thorough gods great providence and mercie beinge alsoe caste away in the Thames were miraceulously preserved; ffor which great delivery

god make me and her ever moste thanckfull. Sir frederick cornewallys his Lady, was in the same danger & was saved.

7. 7. ꝑ. I having borrowed of M^rs ffitzgerald C.^li vppon my own bond vppon interest, entrusted her to deliver the same C.^li to her brother thearle of Kildare, which she did; and I took up on vse other 400^li vppon my own securetie for his Lo^p; without the supply of which 500^li he could not haue departed London, till his Ladie had been brought a bed there: ffor repayment of which 500^li, with thvse, he hath secured me Sir peercie Smythes Rent of Adare, and Mr Perrye, his Rents of Crom, and written to those his two tennants to attorn and pay me their Rents. "NO." *Earl Kildare.*

7. I chardged M^r walley to pay george Hayman of yoghall 1000^li vppon sight of my bills, and haue Mr Hayman of Mynhead, and Mr Rich Bancks, the silckman in ffleet street, their bill to repay it me in London the firste of November next.

ꝑ 9 ꝑ. I freely bestowed upon my son dongarvan in readie money one Thowsand pounds ster: to pay his London debts ꝑ withall; and this day I also freely bestowed alsoe in readie money on my daughter dongarvan other ffive hundred pownds, to provide her vtensils of howsholde stuff to furnish the colledg howse of yoghall, where, God blessing them, they ar to keep house of themselves.

11. I laid a wager and took a peece of him to give him 5 peeces for it, if the Kinge hold his Jorney into skotlande, and afterward to be released of my wager I gaue Sir Thomas Stafford 3 peeces.

12 ꝑ. I paid Mr Thomas parramorer, Receavor of the powl [= poll.—G.] money from the peeres, lx^li, which as an Earle of Ireland, for that I was resident in England I was assessed to pay, towards the disbandinge of bothe Armies of England and Skotland.

14. Lent Mr John ffitz gerald of clone, C.^li on his own and his servant morris ffitz James o Hagheren their bond, to repaie it me 14 January next.

ꝑ 15. having this daie gon thorough with Mr John Arscott for the Inheritance of the Barton of Annarye in devonshier, worthe about 300^li per annum; ffor the ffee simple wherof, viz., for the howse, gardens, orcharde, hopgardens, ffyshings, woods, vnderwoods, 1000^li, and for the Landes 4000^li, and what more the grownds shalbe by two indifferent ffrends vallued at, about 200^li a year; I am in overplus to pay after the rate of 20 yeares purchace, according to suche valluacon, and this day vppon the signing of our articles I paid him in earnest & in part payment 20^li: More paid him since at severall payments 40^li, in all 60^li.

ꝑ 20. paid charles Ritche in part of 7000^li for my daughter Maries marriadge porcon 333^li. 6. 8^d.

ꝑ 24. Lent Luke Bradie vppon his lettre brought me from Gwilford by my tennant Ro: Andeeres v^li.

24. I sent in cartes and tendred to Mr Jason 3300^li in Redemption of the mortgage he had vppon Annary, which he would not be at home to accept of.

27. sent to my son ffrancks wife for her next quarters allowance by Booth 40^li.

30 ꝑ. paid Sir John Eppesly more, other 500^li, which makes 1000^li paid in part of 10350^li for the purchaze of the mannor of marstone Bigod in Somersetshier, ffor my son Broghill & his Lady.

30 ꝑ. Given my daughter Mary in money to pay her London debts C.^li and peeter Apslye his bill, on which I lent him 50^li.

Auguste 1641.

1 ꝏ. paid Mr Edmond ffitz Thomas gerald, of clenlishe, 20^{li}, and makes 80^{li} he hathe receaved of me in London, and is in full payment of one thowsand powndes ster: for the absolute purchace of the Inheritance of the castle and ffowr ploughlands and a halfe of Tomgealy neer Askeating; who thervppon gaue me vp my bonde, and made me his generall Releas of tytle, and of all arrears in my ffyne.

2. paid cap^{n} Arskott 27^{li}. 17^{s}. 8^{d}, and makes 60^{li} in part of 5000^{li} which I am to pay him, ffor the purchace of Annarie.

4 ꝏ. paid to Thomas Jermyn, Junr, esq^{r}, 274^{li}. 18^{s}. 6^{d}. ffor a Lardge silver costern, weighing 680 ownces, a kettle of silver weighing 162 ownces, and a silver ladle weighing 27 oz, 25 penney weight, which were Mr Henry Jermyns, and for which I haue a bill of sale; and I paid more iiij^{li} for taking owt his coat of armes & new graving of myne with supportors.

ꝏ 7 ꝏ. paid my true ffrend, Sir Thomas stafford, for two black stone coach horses, to carrie my horslytter, 40^{li}: and for a ritch Hatband of dyamonds 200^{li}, which it is my will, if god call me before him, that my executor present him, as the legacie, and love token I heerby bequeath vnto him, as I partely promised him when I bought it of him for 200^{li}, it being vallued by Jewellers at neer 400^{li}. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Sir Thomas staffords Diamond Hatband.*"—G.]

11. I this daie feasted at the nags head in cheapside, all the Lords, Knights, and gent of the comyttees of bothe howses of the parliament in Irelande; to which Sir John Eppesly sent me a fatt Buck, and I paid my cozen croon for our dynner xxj^{li}. ij^{s}. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Touching Sir John Epsley.*"—G.]

ꝑ 14 ꝑ. I this day did more pay to Sir John Eppeslie other ffifteen hundreth powndes ster :, and makes in all 3 payments that I haue paid him, before his ensealing of my assurances, two Thowsand ffive hundreth pownds ; and thearle of Suffolck hathe for the marriadge portion of his Lo^ps^ sister, the Ladie Margarett Howard, who is married to my thirde son, the Lorde of Broghill, paid to the said Sir John Eppesly other ffive Thowsande pound, soe as of the Ten Thowsand three hundreth and ffiftie pownds which I am to paie for the purchaze of Marston Bigod, there is paid 7550^li^, of which my son borrowed of him 600[^li^] vppon my bond for his repayment. 10350^li^. *Broghill to pay his debts borrowed therof* 1000^li^ *from him for a year gratis.*

16 ꝑ. The Lo. of Kilmallock having borrowed of the Lorde of Gormanstown 300^li^, and of M^r^ plunckett 20^li^, and they bothe, and his Lo^p^, being staied in London for want of moneis to free them owt of this cyttie, and to carry them into Ireland ; in this his Lo^ps^ extream necessety, I took vp vppon my own bond vppon interest, sixe hundreth pownds ster ; which 600^li^ his Lo^p^ did entirely receave, and made me a lease of one C^th^ yeares, condiconed for the payment of 630^li^ of the castle and the 4 ploughland and a half of donginllane at Lismoor, as by the said lease apereth. The 630^li^ is to be repaide the laste daye of Aprill 1642 at Lismoor.

18. I lent gratis in ready [money] C.^li^ to my Lo. Edward Howard, without securety, which M^r^ Ro : christofer receaved on his work, to repay it me within Ten dayes ; *which Sir Wm Howard his Lo^ps^ brother repaid me the* 26 *of this moneth.*

ꝑ 23 ꝑ. Sir John Eppeslie and his Lady, Sir Tho. ffotherley and M^r^ gabriell Eppesly, having acknowledged a ffyne vnto me of the Mannor of Maston Bigod in Somersettshier, did this day perfect my deeds & assurances therof. But there ar two of his

ffeoffees in truste, viz., Edward Atkins, serieant at lawe, & Tho. Marsh, esqr., of hackney, that haue neither acknowledged my ffyne, nor yet perfected my deeds; which Sir John hath vndertaken they shall doe (and that he will procure an Act of parliament to secure 800 acres of my purchace called the fforrest lands within my pardon of Alienacon next Michas tearme); ffor the remayn of my purchace, I haue given him and his ffeoffees, my own and Dongarvans bonds, the 23 of Auguste 1641, to paie Sir Tho. ffotherley & gabriell Eppesley 1850^{li} at or before the 25 of Aprill next, 1642, in the hall of the Myddle Temple. And to Sir John Eppesly our bond of 3000^{li} to pay him there 2040^{li} on the 15 of Auguste 1642; but if I pay him 1000^{li} at or before the 15 of ffebruary next, then he is to haue no 40^{li} for vse, but vse for thother 1000^{li} till 15 Auguste 1642. [In margin—"*Sir John Eppesley was paid in ready money in part of this purchase by thearle of Suffolck* 5000^{li}, *and by me* 2500^{li} *before thensealing of my assurance.*"]

26 ~~ao~~. This day I and M^{r} phillip Burlymachy cleered all accompts, and passed generall Releases each to other, and after I had given him full allowance of all his own demaundes, (which in many particulars were veary vnreasonable) he acknowledged himself to be in my debt 29^{li}. 16^{s}. 6^{d}; ffor payment wherof he hathe given his bill paiable 25 Junij 1642.

26 ~~ao~~. This daie Sir Wm Howard repaid me the C.^{li} that I lent his brother the Lo. Edward Howard; and by his Lo^{ps} order, I delivered vp to his said brother the boxe of wrytings faste sealed up, which Mr Justice Mallet drewe vp, and witnessed there my perfecting of them for my yongest son Robert Boyle; to whome his Lo^{p} hath promised to deliver the Boxe & deeds seald vp, as it now is, to my son Robert after my decease, if I in my lyffe tyme doe not demaund them of his Lo^{p}. And thother

cownterparts of those deeds I sealed vp in a boxe and delivered to my cozen peeter Nailer, of New Inn, for my son Robert.

26. I sent Arteen, my foott[man], with my lettres and thordre of the peers in parliament to be served on thearle of Middlesex, to answer my bill exhibited to the Lords for the 1200li I demaunded of him towching ffermoye.

27. I this daie delivered to Sir Thomas Staffords servant ffoster, all the wrytings concerning the Rectory of Halberton & the mannor of Saltcomberin, Devonshier, sealed vp in his own two boxes, which within 4 daies after he in my presence redelivered to Sir Tho[mas] stafforde. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Touching my brother Franks land.*"—G.]

27 ꝑ. I gaue vp to Sir Bovill Greenvile his bond of 200 marcks, which he had forfeicted vnto me for nonpayment of one C.th marks in the begining of this moneth; whervppon he entred into a lyke new bond to Wm perckins to pay him the same C.th marks the laste of November next in Mr parckins his hous in fleet street; and for this C.th marks I am to haue of perckins a skarlett new cloath bedd laced, with chaires & stools. And for the hundreth powndes I lent him gratis in ready money the 15 of december laste vppon his bill, to be repaid in January laste, he meanes to pay it me in making me some clothes.

29. I was feasted at the nags head in cheapside by my cozen croon, where he gaue me his bond of 1000li to pay within 20 daies after sight, to pay me such moneis as Sir Wm Hull, on my lettres of creddit, should supply capten Richard ffermer withall; *and he paid.*

30 ꝑ. Mr Richard Holworthie, alderman of Bristoll, hathe taken order with his ffactor, Mr Larwence, of cheapside, to pay Mr Michaell Castele 250li, when he shall bringe him Mr Marcombes bill of exchandg; and this 250li is for my two yonger

sons allowance for their firste quarters allowance, begining the firste of September next; and I gaue Rich. Holworthy my lettres of creddit to Roger carew to supply him with so much salmon as will satisfie this money: soe I am to give him allowance of in his next Michas rents.

31. I paid the goldesmyth, M^{r} vaghan, in the strandee, for chandging 9 silver dishes and other mendings of plate, 24^{li}; wherof iiij^{li} was for taking owt of my new silver costern, kettle, and Ladle, the armes of Mr Henry Jermyn, and graving myne in their place with my supporters.

31 ꝑ. I sent by the carriers of Bristoll to M^{r} george Helliard, to be sent by boat to Annary, 12 back chaires, and 12 high stooles of Turcky worck; 4 ffetherbeds, 2 fflockbedds; with pewter, brass, and other howshowld stuff to be in a readines for lodging and accomodating my servants that may reside or come thither; the particulars wherof W^{m} chettle hath an Inventory of, and what they weighe.

September 1641.

1. Thomas Letsham, that cozened me of 3200^{li} in setting up of steel worcks and slytting mills, I also lent him 65^{li} vppon 3 severall bills of debt; the firste of 60^{li} for the payment of 30^{li} I bestowed on my cozen Thomas Boyle ffitz Richard of Maismor; thother bill 38^{li} I gaue to my cozen Henry Boyle ffitz W^{m} of hereford; the third of v^{li} I gaue to the widdo Bolton, daughter to my cozen James Boyle, Late of Middleborough; and I perfected to each of them severall lettres of attorney to recover those moneis, soe by me given vnto them; and I also bestowed on my said poor cozen Bolton 20^{li} that I lent Mrs. green and her daughter Mrs Smyth, which they promised to paie me owt of the 100^{li} recovered from the L. chancellor.

1. Sent by Travers to my infirme cozen Roger Vaghan, a pott of Sir walter Raleighes tobackoe, and Tho. Letshams bill, whervppon I lent him 30li, with my lettre of Attorney to my cozen Henry ffitz Wm Boylee, of Hereford, to receave it as my free guifte.

ꝑ 4 ꝑ. This day the Lorde Goringe sealed and perfected the lease & deed to me and my heires, in mortgage of 8600li (repaiable vnto me in the savoy 20 January 1642,) of the late Earle of Norwitches howse, called the mannor of waltham als waltham holly cross, and of so much lands next thervnto adioyning as are of the cleer yearly vallue of one thowsand pounds per annum; and of the Mannors of Nasing and Nasingberry, and the Rectory in cond essex, to take beg[in]ning if James Earle of carlyle dye without heires of his boddy begotten on the boddy of his cowntess the Lady Margrett his now cowntess; and I to furnishe his Lop with 1500li in his extream necesseties haue delivered the Lo. goring three obligacons of severall merchants who ar bownd to me for the payment of 2500li; wherof 2000li are paiable the 29 of 9ber next, and 500li the laste of december next. And the Lo. Goring hath sent his servant davies expresly to Bristoll with my lettres to Georg Hellyar to take vp 1500li for him on those my 3 bonds, and to retorne me them, or soe many of them as exceed those 1500li; but his Lops pressing occations were suche, and soe soddeyn, as in ready money I supplied him with 500li therof: being part of the 4000li I had in my iron cheste in a readines to paie Mr John Arskott, and Mr. John Jason, for my purchaze of Annary, in devonshier, for which I am to pay 5000li; wherof 4000li now in a readines, and to be paid vppon the perfecting of my assurances, is now deminished 500li to pleasure the Lo. Goring; which I muste presently make upp. 500li.

4 ꝑ. I this daie obteyned his Ma^{ts} graceows pardon for my good frend and tennant Mr Robert Mead, of Broghill, vnder the great seal of England, who in queen Elizabethes reign had killed one Georg Mead; ffor which he was indicted and owtlawd for wilfull murther, and his goods graunted by his Ma^{ty} to one ffrances champes, his highenesses servant, which graunt being voide in lawe, for none of his goods then he had when the facte was comitted; I gaue 200^{li} to procure his pardon, and the ffees & chardges in sewing owt the pardon coste me 48^{li}. 6^{s}.

ꝑ 6. Monday. This sixte day of september 1641, about eight of the clock in the fforenoon, the signe being then in aquarius, my son dongarvans Ladie was (god be ever praised) safely delivered, in thearle of warwicks howse at Newington, neer London, of her seconde son, who was the wednesdaie followinge there xtned by the name of Richarde; thearle of warwick and my selfe, the poor Earle of Corke, beinge bothe the godfathers, and my daughter in Lawe, the Ladie of Kynalmeaky, being the godmother: I beseech my god to bless the boye withall his beste graces and blessings: I gaue little ffranck a peec, to the midwyffe 2 peeces, and to the Nurse other 2 peeces at the christeninge.

ꝑ 9, 7 ꝑ. This day Sir Thomas stafforde perfected vnto me the two deeds wherby he hath conveighed vnto Mr John Nayler, of grayes Inn, and Mr Wm Harkwell, of Lincolnes In, his estate & tearme of yeares in the Rectory of Hallerton, in con^{d} devon, and the mannor of Saltcombe in the same county, not only to the said John Nailer, but alsoe to M^{r} william Harkwell, of Lyncolnes In, gent, in truste, for and to thvse of my selv; whervppon I delivered vp to the said Sir Tho. stafford his bond of 4000^{li}, which he had formerly given me for the payment of 2000^{li} for my son ffrances his marriadg porcon with his wyffe. And it is agreed that Sir Thomas & his now Lady ar to receave all the

Rents & proffits of the said mannor & parsonadg during bothe their lives, and the longer liver of them.

☙ 7. I this day sent my daughter Kynalmeaky by Sir Thomas Stafford one C.^{li} in golde to furnishe her with necessaries for her Jorney with me into Ireland.

☙ 10. I this [day] paid Mr Robert Jason, for Mr John Arscott to redeem Annarie 3515^{li}. 4^{s}, and lent Arscott v^{li}; I gaue Mr Serieant ffessant, for drawing vp my assurances of Annarie 10^{li}, and to his clearck for engrossing the conveighances for Mr John Arscott, and Mr Robert Jason, to me and my heires for ever, of Annary, v^{li}; to M^{r} page, one of the masters of the chancery, for taking the acknowledgment of their deed, to haue it enrolled xx^{s}; which purchace I beseech my god to bless vnto me, and my heires for ever.

11. I and dongarvan rod to Hatfeild to take leave of thearle of salisburie; I gaue the servants v^{li}, and to my Robins yonge M^{rs}, my Lo. Edward howards daughter, a smale golde Ring with a dyamond; and returned to London the 13th.

14. I rod in a Hackney coach (which coste me 50^{s}) to lees in Essex, being thearle of warwicks howse, with my son in Lawe, charles Rich, in my company. I took leav the 16 and retorned to London, leaving my daughter Mary and her husband there. I gaue amongst the servants iiij^{li}. x^{s}.

17. Mr Ippesly, my Lo. Gorings servant, delivered W^{m} chettle 500^{li}, which I receaved from the merchants of Bristoll vppon the bonds of 2500^{li}, which I delivered the Lo. Goring, over and above the 500^{li} which W^{m} chettle delivered his Lo^{p} in ready money; in lew wherof this 500^{li} is brought back in the place therof. And Mr Hippesly brought then also back vnto me, Mr Wm Birkin, of Bristolls, bond for the payment of 500^{li} vnto me, it being one of the three bonds of 2500^{li} which I delivered

the L. goring to be furnished of 1500^{li} withall at Bristoll; and out of those bonds I am to haue a thowsand pounds towards my payment of thearle of warwick.

ꝑ 17. Lent young M^{r} ffloren M^{c} carty tha[t] married o donnovans daughter v^{li}, without which he could not haue returned into Irelande.

17. vppon sight of M^{rs} phebe vscher her lettres to my cozen ffenton parsons to requier 2 deeds towching 3000 sheep deposited in my hands, I gaue him the 3 deeds.

17 ꝑ. W^{m} chettle paid this daie by my order, paid for Cap^{n} John Arscott to Mr Wm Blytheman, of London, beaver maker, vppon a Judgment in the court of comon pleas against cap^{n} Ars-
(93) cott, 93^{li}. And M^{r} preswood, the scrivener, at Templebar, hath Mr Blythemans warrant of attorney to his attorneis to acknowledg satisfacson vppon Record. And he was at the same
(65) instant paid as before other 65^{li}, in dischardge of Cap^{n} Arscott his statute staple to one Mr Henry Hall, of graies In, who aucthorized Mr Blytheman to receave the [same], who being paid, delivered vp vnto me cap^{n} Arscotts statute and defezance, Mr Halles lettre of Attorney to him and his acquittance for both those somes, with his covenant to acquite cap^{n} Arscott and his Lands from the statute and Judgment. And now cap^{n} Arscott hath receaved of his 5000^{li} iuste 3738^{li}. 4^{s}.

18 ꝑ. paid Mr Richard Harris, of London, in dischardge of a Recognizance or bonde of the staple, and of a Judgment he had againste cap^{n} John Arscott 246^{li}. 10^{s}, whervppon he hath vacatted and cancelled the statute, and hath given M^{r} prestwoo[d] a warrant to his attorney to acknowledg satisfacon of Record vppon the Judgment.

18 ꝑ. paid in ready money to cap^{n} John Arscott to make vp all my former payments for my purchace of Annarye to be full

ffoure Thowsand pownds, xv^{li}. vj^{s}; the receipt of which 4000^{li} he hath acknowledged by his endorcement on my deed vnder his hand and seale.

20 ꝑ. paid vnto M^{r} prestwood, the scrivener, dwelling neer vnto Temple barr, being the solicto^{r} for cap^{n} Arscott vppon cap^{n} Arscotts acquittance, other 40^{li}; it being the firste money, and paid in part payment of the laste thowsand of the 5000^{li} which I haue covenanted to pay for the purchace of the Inheritance of the capitall howse and Barton with the parck of Annary in devonshier.

ꝑ 20. I this daie delivered faste sealed vp in a black boxe to my cozen, peeter Nailer, an Attorney in the kings benche office, that hath his chamber in new Inn, two deeds that Mr Justice Mallet drew vp and testefied the perfection of amongste others, for, and to the vse of my yongest son, Robert Boyle: thother part of those two Indented deeds I haue entrusted to the custodie of my Lord Edward Howard for Robert.

20 ꝑ. I delivered to my cozen, ffenton parsons, of Lincolnes In, the 2 deeds of Sir John Eppesly for my purchace of the mannor of Marston Bigott, in somersetshier, to procure Mr Serieant Atkins and Mr Marshe to Joine in the perfection of them, and in the ffyne, and to procure M^{r} gabriell Hippeslyes Ladie to ioyn alsoe in my ffyne, and when the deeds & ffyne are perfected to deliver them to Sir Tho. Stafford to be lockt vp with the reste of thevidences concerning that Mannor; which Iron cheste of myne, I lefte in his howse of the Savoye.

20 ꝑ. I this day delivered to Serieant ffesants clearck, Mr Robert Heyhee, all my writings and papers concerning that Roge Hayward, the silckman, to prosequute my sute againste him in the court of Requestes, where he is vppon attachement for contempt and haue promised him 40^{li} of what he shall Recover for m

21. I sent by Alexander chambers, a scott, M^{r} and owner of the ship called the Elizabeth, of dublin, my sedan & a new iron cheste, wherin my great parchment book of evidences and divers other books and papers are with my lettres to Nurce Allen, and order to pay x^{s} freight.

21. [In margin, by Lord Cork's son—"* *N.*"—G.] All the deeds, evidences, and wrytings whatsoever concerning the mannor of Nasing and waltham, and the Lo. gorings firste statute & defeazants, his bond, his sons bonds, and all other Lo. gorings lettres are by me put vp in my Iron cheste left in the savoy; the keyes wherof are by me entrusted with Sir Tho. Stafford; soe are alsoe the deeds and assurances of the Barton of Annarie in devonshier, which I purchazed of cap^{n} John Arscott for 5000^{li}; wherof 4040^{li} is by me already paid. And thearle of warwick and his son and heir, the Lo. Riche, & charles Rich their assurances of the mannor of Bennefeild in Northamptonshier; and the mannor of pashfeild als paslonchall, & ffyfeild als ffishead in the cownty of Essex to me and my son dongarvan for a Joincter of a thowsand powndes a year to my daughter Marie during her lyffe, if shee survive charles Riche her husbande. There are our articles of agreement Indented, thearle of warwicks deed of Revocacon, and the deed of them three, to me and dongarvan; which deed is enrolled in chancery. They haue all acknowledged the ffyne before Justice Reeves, and charles Rich is to sue it owt next Tearm.

20. I haue this day paid for two silver chamber potts, w[eighing] 76 ownces, xx^{li}. xij^{s}. vj^{d}; they weighing 76 ownces vij^{d} weight at 5^{s}. 6^{d} the ownce.

20. I haue this daie, for that charles Riche came not hither (as he promised) to receav it, delivered to Mr Richard Bancks, of ffleet street, silckman, one Thowsand marks to be by him paid

over to charles Ritchie vppon his acquittance, which with the 333^{li}. v^{s}. 8^{d} formerly paid him, makes vp his own thowsand pownds. And I haue alsoe in my lettre now delivered to Mr Banckes to be given to charles Riche to be presented to thearle of warwick, his father, inclosed Mr Hayman, of Mynhead, and Mr Bancks their bonde for payment of 1000^{li} to me, the firste of November next; which 1000^{li} I haue assigned the receipt of to thearle of warwick; and that makes 2000^{li} of the 7000^{li} I am to pay for my daughter Marie her marriadge porcon. *Bothe those 2 Somes of 1000^{li} and one 1000 markes M^{r} W^{m} perckins assures me by his lettres, he sawe Mr Richard Bancks to pay thearle of warwick, and vnto Charles Riche.*

20. I having paid Broghill 100^{li} before, now paid him other 50^{li}, which makes 150^{li} in part 250^{li} due from me for his next Michas allowance.

20. I haue this daie delivered my lettres directed to Sir Arthure Ingram to M^{r} perckins, wherof I haue kept a coppie, and sent him therwith in a boxe sealed vp, a bond of Mr Wm Berckyn of Bristoll, and other for payment of 500^{li} the laste of december next; 1000 marks from my Ironmongers the first of Aprill next; 3 or 400^{li} from my cozen croon; and 29^{li}. 16^{s}. 6^{d} from Mr Phillip Burlymacky the 24 of June next; all which moneis Sir Arthure Ingram is to receav and disburse for the purchace of suche Lands and tenements as the ffreeholders [and] coppieholders haue within the Mannor of Benefeild, in the Cownty of Northampton, for charles Ricthe, in such manner as thearle of Warwick, Holland, & Charles shall direct him. *I also, 15° octobris, 1640, sent to Wm Perckins, M^{r} colscon, M^{r} challoner, & Mr Samerys of Bristoll, merchants, their bonds for payment of other 500^{li}, to be by him delivered with the black boxe to Sir Arthure Ingram, and this 500^{li} is also for part of my daughter Maries marriadg porcon.*

21 ꝑ. I delivered a great Boxe of wrytings and other lettres & papers concerning the vnnoble Earle of Middlesex and ffermoy to Thomas crosse, to prosequute my sute againste Middlesex in parliament. And in that boxe, amongst many other wrytings, were tharticles between me and Collyns of plymouth, who Mr Harris of Landrest employed in Ireland to Sell vnto me Sir Barnard greenviles Lands in Mownster [and] tharticles between Middlesex and Sir Georg Horsey, and Middlesex his generall Releas to me and all my suerties.

21 ꝑ. This daie being Tuesdaie and St. Mathews day, I, with my son Broghill and his Lady, departed from London to begin our Jorney to Stalbridge, and soe with gods favor into Ireland; and we laie that night at Egham, whether the Lo. goring came vnto me; and we rod thence together to Sir John Bancks his howse; and before him the Lo. goring acknow-ꝑ ledged me a statute staple of 16000li for the payment of eight thowsand sixe hundred pownds in the Savoy the 20th day of January, 1642. At our return to Egham I found there the good cowntess of Holland, Sir Thomas Stafford and his Lady, & other Ladies, to take leav of me; the Cowntess and the L. Goring retourned to the Cowrt at oatlands that night, Sir Thomas and his Ladie staied all night there with me. 8600li.

22. The dutchesse of Richemond, the cowntess of denbigh, Mrs Howard, Mrs Seamor, with other Ladies and maydes of honnor, and the Lo. Barnett, and the Lo. Jon his brother, with the Lo. goring, brought my daughter Kynalmeakye vnto me at Hartfordbridge, Bagshott, where they all dyned with me, and that night we rod together to Harfordbridge, where we supt; (23) and the next day dyned there together, at my chardges; and then we took leav, the Ladies back to the court, and I with my companie to Andover; the 24th to Salisburie; and Satterday, the 25th, god be ever praised, we came all in safety to Stalbridge.

28 ꝑ. *Me:* that I haue putt into my Iron cheste which I haue lefte in my howse at Stalbridge the ancient pattents, deeds, wrytings, evidences, and papers which I haue, that any waie Conce[rn] that Mannor, and my purchace therof, exceptinge on[e] deed which I made therof to the Lo. Edward Howarde & the Lo. Robert digbie of Geshill; which orrigenall deed of myne being faste sealed vp with my own seale, I delivered in a black Boxe to Sir Wm Howard, to be by him given vp to his brother the Lo. Edward Howard to be Safely kept; and the cownter-part therof I haue delivered to the Safe Keeping of my cozen Mr Peeter Nayler, an Attorney in the King's bench, whose chamber is in Newe In, London, and that is also sealed vp in another boxe with my own seale.

28 ꝑ. I haue locked vp in my Iron cheste, which I haue lefte in my howse of Stalbridge, and sealed vp in a Boxe the two deeds that Sir Thomas Stafford made vnto me in truste, ffor and to the vse of my ffourth son ffrances Boyle, of the Mannor of Saltcombe, and of the Rectory of Halberton, in devonshier; which leases ar to come to my said son ffrances after the deathes of Sir Thomas Stafford & his Lady; ffor the purchace of which two leases in Revercon, my son ffrances his wives porc̃on of 2000li was given back to Sir Thomas Stafforde; and therfore I doe strictly chardg the sowle and conscienc of my son, heir and executor, that the leaste impediment be not given to my son ffrances in the quiet enioyinge the said leases, to whome I haue, and doe give & graunt them.

28 ꝑ. I haue lefte in a little Boxe locked vp in my Iron cheste at stalbridge, the Lorde gorings Recognezance or statute staple of 16000li, which is the laste statute his Lop acknowledged vnto me; and althogh I haue a former statute from his Lop, and some bonds and obligacons from his Lop, and one

from my son in Lawe, collonell Georg Goringe; yet if 8600^{li} be paid me on the 20th of January, 1642, bothe his Lo^{ps} deeds made to me of the Revercons of waltham Nasing, Nasingberry, and all other his own and his sons secureties ar therby paid and dischardged; ffor 8600^{li} cleers all between vs.

30. I sent by M^{rs} washington, my daughter Kynalmeakies woman, my lettres to the Cowntes of denbigh, and Sir Tho. Stafford, and Sir Jo. Eppeslies deed of covenant for procuring at his sute and chardges an Act of parliament for disafforresting and securing the 800 acres in Maston Biggott, to be put into the lyttle Trunck in the Savoy, and the key of my iron cheste, wherin my evidences ar at the Savoie. The key of the Trunck wherin all my evidences ar I gaue to Sir Tho. at Egham, and I sent by her a golden token to my wife. [In margin, Lord Cork's son writes:—"*Concerning the things at Sir Thomas Staffords.*"—G.]

☙ 3. N[ota]. My deed of Annary, whervppon possession and seizen was given by Mr Hugh Pruste, attorney, to Mr Arscott & Mr Iason, to my attorney, Mr Stephens, and my lettre of attorney are bothe in my iron chest at Stalbridge, in a little black Boxe by themselves in my Iron cheste.

October 1641.

4. I sent inclosed in my lettres to George Hellyard of Bristoll, my firste and 2 bills of exchandg, chardging M^{r} walley to pay Mr Moor 4 9bris next at Lismoor 800^{li} for Mr Holworthe and Mr James croftes of Bristoll, and gaue Mr Hellyar order to take their bond to me to paie it to Sir John Eppeslie at the mowes, and 200^{li} more on the 12 of ffebruary next; which 200^{li} I am alsoe to pay vppon their order in Ireland, if they will paie it for me with Sir John eppeslies other 800^{li} to him, to make vp

my first payment to him 12 ffeb^{r} one 1000^{li}. And I alsoe sent inclosed in those my lettres Mr Holworthies bill of 300^{li} for the payment of such moneis as I should paie Roger Carew owt of his Michas rents, 1641, for all such salmon as their ffactor, Mr Moor, shold give for. And for this, Mr Lawnce, Agent for Mr Holworthy, hath already paid 250^{li} to Mr Michaell casteel on Mr Marcombes bill of exchandge for my two sons quarters allowance, begining primo Septembris, 1641 : my [Sca]rlet bed and furniture I appointed Mr Helliar to ship to yoghall, and my other bedding to be shipt for Annary. [In margin against the place concerning Eppsley's loans, Lord Cork's son writes—" No : *Sir John Eppsley.*"—G.]

8 ꝑ *. I and my ffamulie lefte my howse at Stalbridge to goe for Irelande, and laie that night (after I had kept a Courte at Mastonbigott, and receaved thattornment of all the Tennants at ffroom): the 9 wee came *at welles*, and lay that night at Glassingberrey; the 9 and 10 at Bridgewater, and the 11th, wee all, god be praised, came safely to Mynhead, where wee staied till ffryday at Noon, being the 15th, and then took Ship, and landed at yoghall on Sonday morning, being the xvijth october, 1641, and I went to morning praier to give god thancks for our safe and speedy passadge. And we all staied at yoghall till the Tuesday following, beinge the xixth of the same moneth, and god be ever praised we cam all that night to Lismoor. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—" ꝑ *my fathers landing at Yoghall.*"—G.]

15 ꝑ. I sent by Thomas Murry from Mynhead 20^{li} to free my chapleyn, Mr Tompson, owt of prison at Brewerton.

15. I gaue Mr Thornebury at Mynhead for my lodging and vse of his howse for 4 nights x^{li}: besides I paid for diett, and all other thinges.

15. I lefte x^{li} with Mr Thornebury to be laid foorth for the meat of my coachmen, groomes & horses acco[modation].

18. Given to owner Jones, M^{r} of the ship called the Ametie, burthen 60 Tonnes, that brought me and my companie from Mynhead to yoghall in safety, 22^{li}.

25. My cozen, Josua Boyle, paid W^{m} chettle the 46^{li}. 12^{s}. 6^{d} that I had formerly paid to Sir Thomas Stafford vppon Josuas bill of exchange, who receaved the lyke some for Sir Thomas in dublin.

26. given one cap^{n} Kelly, a connaght gent, 40^{s} that was in wants, having been a cap^{n} in collonell John Barries Regiment.

27. Given old Morgan powlden to carry him to Sir Charles Coott, xx^{s}.

Given vnto two english gent, thone named william Empson, thother ffrances Ballard, dependants on thearle of Berckshier, who were put ashore at Beerhaven, having been in the portingall wars and in great necesseties, 40^{s} to carry them home.

ꝑ. Upon the lettres of Mrs Elizabeth ffitz gerald, sister to thearle of Kildare, to send her for the vse money of the 600^{li} I owe her, the waies being soe dangerows as I durste not send the money by her messenger, I wrott to my tennant, Robert Gilbert, to pay her 40^{li}; wherof 33^{li}. 6^{s}. 8^{d} was for his laste Michas Rent due to me for his howses in dublin; and that I would give him allowance of thother 20 nobles in his next Ladie dayes rent.

November 1641.

ꝑ. I having formerly a mortgage of cc^{li} vppon Mr Andre[w] wise his town and ploughland of Ballynecoorty and Ballyroghin, neer dongarvan, which is in lease with Sir Richard walshe, at lx^{li} a year, did now lend the said Mr Andrew wise one other C.^{li}, and therby haue encreased my mortgage therof

vnto 300^{li} and haue offered him to add other 500^{li}, and therby to give him eight hundred pownds for thabsolute Inheritance therof; but his demaundes is 900^{li}.

I gaue direction vnto Mr Langton, the Receavor of my western Rents, to deliver M^{r} fflemynge soe much more money as might encrease the mortgage I already haue vppon his lands of In [*illegible*—G.] Etc. to be cc^{li} ster: and to take for me a deed of mortgage for the whole 200^{li}.

ꝑ. I gaue him also order to paie M^{r} woodley Twenty pounds, which he had formerly paid cormock M^{c} cartye vppon articles of agreement for thabsolute purchace of those lands by him before mortgaged vnto me, viz. [*a blank space*].

18 ꝑ. I paid vnto Mr Bagbear and Mr Turner of yoghall, merchants, in ready money at Lismoor 250^{li}, and took other 3 bills of exchandge, chardging Mr Holdich, of Boue Lane, in London, who is factor to M^{r} white of Axmister, to paie the lyke some of 250^{li} vppon 14 daies after sight to Mr Michaell casteel of London, merchant stranger, in dischardg of Mr Marcombes his bill of exchandge for my two yongest sons quarters allowance before hand, begining the firste of december next; thone of which bills I sent by Tho Brown, my son Kynalmeakies footman, inclosed in my lettres to M^{r} W^{m} perckins, the 2 in other my lettres to him directed, entrusted to be sent him by Wm Ireland; the 3rd is with M^{r} walley.

To releev thextream necesseties of Cap^{n} Muschampe and the soldiers that guard the fforte at corke I sent him my acquitt[ance] for 30^{li}, to receave it of Wm Brown, clearck of the mvnicons, being due to me for my Rent of Skyddies castle. But he would not paie it him.

2 ꝑ. Lent Donnogh o Gradie xx^{o}, which is to be added to all the former moneis paid him in part of the 800^{li}.

10 ꝑ. I sent by Tom Badnedg 200^{li} in gold to Sir Robert Tynt, in part payment of my Neec Katherine Boyles marriadge portion to William Tynt.

ꝑ 15. Lent gratis in ready money to John Smythe, Xtian Harfords wives son, to preserv his cattle that were distreigned by Mr Edmund ffitz gerald of Ballymod[ane] 17^{li}, to be repaid me primo Janvary next.

18. paid to nichas Bagbeer, one of the taxlifters (?) of yoghall, 250^{li}, which is formerly entred, being for my 2 yongest sons quarters allowanc in their forreign travels, begining the firste of december, 1641.

19. paid my daughter Kynalmeaky 30^{li}, which she sent her servant Griffen to M^{r} walley to bring her.

24. Lent Mr Andrew wise of Ballynecowrtie C.^{li}, to make vp the former mortgage of 200^{li} which I had vppon those Lands & Ballyrohin, ccc^{li}.

December 1641.

3 ꝑ. Lent thearle of Barrymore to buy ordenanc and other provision for the defence and provision for strengthening of castlelyons, 40^{li}.

4 ꝑ. paid Tho. Badnedg for five new lasard muskets, with snaphawnces and match cocks, iiij^{li}. xv^{s}. vj^{d}: and of those new kynde of peeces I receaved that Thomas Murrey from Stalbridge sent me, xj more, which I distributed and lent to my soldiers at yoghall that I brought thither from Tallagh, ffermoye, Etc., as also ten pykes, Halbards, [and] brown bills, which cap^{n} Jollyff and cap^{n} ffynch are to return me.

4 ꝑ. Thomas williams, of yoghall, lent me 2 iron peeces of ordenance for the defence of my howse of Lismoor, which I am to pay for, or to retorne with thancks, & Adam waring caste 2 other for me for that vse, but of shorter kynde.

10. W^{m} creagh, of corke, sent me to Lismoor for the provision therof one barrell of Aquavite, for which I paid him xij^{li}. viij^{s}.

12 ꝏ. I bought for the provison of my hows of Lismoor, which coste me 20^{li}; and the maior of yoghall & corporacon sent me thither one other Ton for a present, which 2 Tons of gascoigne wynes and barrell of aquavite I lefte there, when I removed to yoghall.

ꝏ 7. The vijth of this moneth vppon the earnest lettres of the Lo. president of mounster, I delivered at yoghall to thearle of Barrymore in ready money, conteined in 5 bags, ffive hundreth pownds ster:, which I furneshed his Lo^{p} withall for his ma^{ts} service; wherof then there was a veary great necessety. I sent by Barrymore a bill ready drawn for the L. president to perfect, tying him therby for the repayment, and soe to make it his proper debt, which he refuzed, but kept the 500^{li}, and in stead of his own bill, sent me his receipt chardging the repayment vppon the publicque ffaith of the state, and the parliament of Englande. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*fiue* 100^{li} *lent the Lord President for the use of the army.*"—G.]

21. This daie my daughter in law, the good vertuous Ladie of Kynalmeaky, to my great greeff, left me & Lismoor, and with her attendants took her Jorney to yoghall; I gaue her a C.^{li} in gold to bear her chardges to cowrt; I sent my servant Gerrard Booth to attend her thither, and gaue him other 10^{li}. Thomas dauntsey, whome I gaue direction to enterteign her at the colledg was before her coming stollen away without my leav or knowledg, knavishly stoln away into England: she staied at (12) yoghall for a passadge till Wednesday the xijth of January, and then embarcqued: Her husband departed from her the day (xj) before xj^{o} January, to Bandonbridge, who borrowed of her

v^{li}, which I repaid her. I sent in that ship a Trunck of plate, my Red box with wrytings; my Laste Will, and my Easter Rentall for 1641, my 2 carriadg Truncks with bookes and papers vnder Boothes chardge; the 3 Truncks to be by him delivered into the keeping of Mr Isack Thornbury, of Mynhead, and my red box to the chardge of Robert Hayman, of Mynhead.

ꝑ 16. M^{r} walley this daie gaue me an accompt by his book that since Michas laste he had paid vppon my son dongarvans bills of exchandge, and to John Rowell and other his servants vppon his lettres 458^{li}; and I haue engaged my self further to paie on his bille of exchan[dge] 60^{li} to george Hayman, & one C.^{li} to James dyer, and lx^{li} to Henry Rossington. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*This concerns ME.*"—G.]

17 ꝑ. At the instance of the now L. Bicshop of waterford and Lismoor, I sent from Lismoor to lymerick my lettres of creddit, promising that if any of my ffrends would furnishe his Lo^{p} with 30^{li} I would repay it, whervppon Mr Edmond peirie, as he writes to me the 27 of this moneth, supplied his Lo^{p} with 30^{li}, but [he] sent no acknowledgment from the B[icsho]p therof, nor that he will allow it me in my Rents of lismoor; neither haue I repaid the money, but will allow it him owt of his Michas Rents of crome assigned me by thearle of Kildare. [*Ibid.*—"*Concerning the Er. of Kildares debt of* 500."—G.]

Januarie 1641.

2. Mr Isack Thornborow, collector of his Ma^{ts} customes at Mynhead, to whom at my embarcking there I delivered x^{li} to defraie the chardges of my horses and groomes there for want of shipping I lefte there behynd me, laid owt that 10^{li} and much

more money, and vppon my lettres bought & sent me over to yoghall 6 barrels of gunpowder at vj^{li}. v^{s}. to the barrell: 37^{li}. 10^{s}. 0; 300 of matche at 50^{s} per C., vij^{li}. x^{s}; xi$^{c\ ed}$ of lead at xj^{s}. vj^{d} per Cth, v^{li}. xij^{s}. iij^{d}; 9 casks to put the powder and matche in, xvj^{s}; ffor warfage, literadge, porters, selleradge, and other pettichardges xxxj^{s}. iiij^{d}, as by Mr Thorneberowes bill of particulars apereth, that his whole disbursement apereth to be cviij^{li}. xiiij^{s}. 4^{d}; wherof I lefte with him x^{li}, and the rest amounts vnto 98^{li}. 14^{s}. 4^{d} he disbursed for me, and Receaved in ye money at Mynhead of one ffrances Rice, of Lymerick, merchant, C.^{li}, which he chardged on me to be paid him in lymerick; whervppon I accepted, and subscribed his bill, and directed Wm Eames, at Askeating, the receavor of my Rents in the county of lymerick [to] paie Rice, or daniell clancie, th[e s]aid C.^{li}. *he is overpaid xxv^{s}. viij^{d}.*

25 ye. dannell clancie, of Lymerick, gaue me 3 bills of exchand[g] chardging his brother ffrances whyte of the same, merchant resident, with moneis at Mynhead, to pay for me there at 3 daies sight to Mr Isack Thornebury 250^{li}; which I haue by my severall lettres ordered him in money, or by good bills to send M^{r} W^{m} parckins, therwith to dischardge Marcombes his bills for the lyke some to Michaell casteel for my 2 yongest sons next quarters allowanc begining the first of march, & ending the firste of June, 1642. I haue given danell clanchy my bill to repay at Askeating those 250^{li} within 20 daies after Mr Thornbury shall signefie to me vnder his hand his receipt therof at Mynhead. Clanches lettres of advice & firste bill I sent by Symon gibens widdo, the second by Sir W^{m} cowrtneys son, & the 3rd I keep.

29. I departed from Lismoor, and came that night with Sir Hardres Waller to yoghall to preserv that towne, and cam

[*illegible*] at Sir Peercie Smythes at the chantrie 24 Januarie, 1641.

ꝏ 27 ꝏ. At the importunetie of the Lo. president I ioyned in a bond of 2000^{li} with his Lo^{p}, my son dongarvan, Sir Hardress Waller, and Sir Edward denney to Sir Robert Tynt, for payment of one thowsand pownds in Bristoll at sixe monethes end. This 1000^{li} the L. President did sollicit me to vse my creddit with Sir Robert to procure for setting foorth of his Ma^{ts} ship the Swalla from Kinsale, and other his Ma^{ts} services. The bond he sent me signed and sealed by the other 4 above named, my name being entred therin; which bond, as his Lo^{p} desired, I signed and sealed in the presence of Sir peerce Smyth & Tho. Badnedg, but I did never deliver it as my deed. This bond (in no other manner by me perfected) I imploied Sir John Leek & Thomas Badnedge with to Bally crynnan; and Sir Robert Tynt veary freely and readely concluded to furnish his Lo^{p} withall in furtherance of his Ma^{ts} service: and then [sent] 50^{li} therof vnto me by Badnedge, with his lettres to his servant, Robert Hole, to paie the 950^{li} to make vp the 1000^{li} in yoghall.

ꝏ. I lent the gunner for the Maior of yoghall 100 weight of sheet lead taken from my Tarris of the colledge, and vnto Serieant maior Appleyard another hundreth weight therof for to make Case Shott for the ordenance, and to him, of the 78 pykes that came from Annarie vnheaded, 40; I gaue Sir John Brown other xviij; and Wm Ireland that delivered all thabove particulers hathe the 20 in remayn for me.

ꝏ. My son dongarvan hath lent my 12 new Muskets that Tom Murrey sent me from Stalbridge, with such hamers & match cocks to leeftenant ffynche; and I sent to my son Broghill to Lismoor 10 new carbynes, coste 15^{li}.

ffebruary 1641.

7 ꝑ. I had 2 lighters Laden with barriron, contening 20 tons caste awaie in the harbor of yoghall through charles pynes negligenc in not observing my directions in sending down the River my iron when it was calme and seazonable, and by suffer-
ꝑ ing the lighters to be overladen with other mens goods. I sowld 4 tonnes of barr iron, delivered at yoghall, to Edmond Moroghe of Corkes sons for 60li ster: I sent in Arnolde win-
ꝑ tels barck to Mynhead [*blank*] barres of iron to Mr Isack Thornebury, but the weight is vncerten, but he must be accomptable for [*blank*] more that was put aboord his Ship & embezeled.

12 ꝑ. I delivered Abraham deneys, factor to Mr James Smyth, of Torrington, 400li, to be [by] him carried to Torrington, and there delivered to the said James Smith, his Mr, and to Mr Hugh Pruste, to be by them bothe disbursed for me to those gent that capn Arscott was indebted vnto, and for which Mr Jason was bound with him as his suerty, for whose indempments I entred into bond to Mr Jason; and I also formerly, viz., 19o decembris, 1641, delivered another C.li for the lyke vse to the said Abraham dennys, which Mr Smith r[eceaved] and paid to one of them Mr Jason was bound vnto for capn arscott; soe as those 500li thus paid to Abraham dennys makes my whole payment for Annary to be 4540li. Then I alsoe sent by the said Abraham with the laste 400li [*blank*] barres of iron, which Mr Smith or he ar accomptable to me.

And the tenth of Marche, 1641, I sent to Mr George Hellyar, of Bristoll, by Marmaduke Shafto, 460li, to make full payment of the ffive Thowsand pounds for the purchace of Annarye. But if he land at Mynhead he was to deliver the money to Mr

Isack Thornebury, to be by him paid over to Mr James Smith and Mr Hugh Pruste [*three words illegible.*—G.] *Anaryes wholy paid for.*

[This month begins on page 355 (much damaged) and then reverts to page 354.—G.]

Marche [1641 and 1642.]

1 ꝑ. My son dongarvan, with charles vavaso[re] his [leefte]nnent of one thowsand fresh ffoot, and Sir John Brown, and Cap^n Wm Kingsmill, with their 200, in all 1200 foot, by direction of the L. president w[en]t from yoghall to attend his Lo^p this night at Lismoor, and so to or towards the carrick, ꝑ to bring the Countess of Ormond & her children; leaving me at yoghall to secure it & the harbor in a moste weake and despicable Condicon, without any of his Ma^ts Soldiers, but my own weak Companies; wherof 40 are gon vp the river in the pynck; 10 at Camphier; 10 at Stroncally; 10 at Ballynatra; 5 at Inchecrynnaght; 5 at Inchequin; 4 at corneveagh; 3 at the Lodge, all Musketteers; & Serieant Maior Appleyard had carried away with him the Keys of the Towngates, many prisoners lefte in the co[ur]t of garde, & the mvnicon weakly guarded.

2 ꝑ. The L. president with tharmy (wherin my sons dongarvan & Broghill with their 2 Troopers were), rose from Lismoor and marched to Capoquin, and burned the decie[s] and enca[mp]ed that night at and abowt Knockm[ore].

3 ꝑ. This day they came to dongarvan; burned the subberbs, wan [=won] the Town hall, saving the castle, which offered to give it vp so they might depart with their armes, which was refuzed; and tharmy killed ab[out] 200 in the town.

ꝏ 4 ꝏ. I dispatched Capⁿ Thomas williams from yo[ghall] in a ship with 6 peeces of ordenances we[ll] manned & furnished with means, meat, mvnic[on], and 4 barrels of powder; 2 barrels of bul[lets]; store of match; to assiste his Loᵖ at Dung[arvan]; and I lent Tho williams 80 rownd shott for ordenance towards the Recovery of that ca[stle].

ꝏ 4 ꝏ. I sent Broghill 20 men carabynes, the better to arme his troop, lent the maior [of yoghall and] Serieant Maior Ap[pleyard—*torn away*—which] coste me xvjˡⁱ.

[Now reverts to page 354.]

10. This daie my son dongarvan embarcked from yoghall for England, and in his companie my brother Sir Wᵐ ffenton, will Hyde, ffranck ffooth, and marmaduke Shaftoe, by whome I sent my great square Trunck corded, and therin my plate & silver vessell, 2 sutes of my apparrell, with my Ash colored wrought vell[v]ett gown, Etc: memoradum & particuler with Wᵐ chettle; and gaue order, that at the landing of them at Mynhead, Mʳ Isack Thornebury should send to Tho Murrey to fetch this great Trunck, as alsoe 2 other Trunckes, another cheste of plate & silver vessells, and my redd cabynet of wrytings in a wag[o]n from thence to Stalbridge.

10. I also delivered then in ready money to the said Marma-[du]ke shafto 460ˡⁱ, with my order to deliver it to Mʳ Isack Thorneboreie, with my Trunck of plate and cloathes at Mynhead, and to [be] by him paid over to Mʳ Hugh pruste, and Mʳ James smith, of Torrington, who I gaue order to see it paid over to Capten John Arscott, in full payment & satisfaction of the ffyve Thowsand pounds which was the full price and purchaze of my howse & lands called the Barton of Annary in devonshier; which I haue by the payment of those laste ffowre hundreth and threescoar powndes faithfully and honestly paid; and I hope that

as I haue paid my moneis iustelie and truly, so god will bless and continew it to me, and myne.

18. Mr Snell towld me he had vppon the [landes] he howldes of me 2 stray english [*torn away*—G.] which I directed him to keep for me.

18. The Lo. Inchequin landed at yoghall from Mynhead and went by sea from hence to corke; and capten piggott, who cam from dublin by sea with 50 of my Lo. presidents owld company, went in the same boat to Corke, & went owt of this harber the 20th, leaving 12 barrels of powder heer.

19 ꝑ. capten Jephson, with 2 troopes of horse, one for himself, and another for the Lo. of Inchequin, arrived at yoghall, with a great proporcon of powder & Amunison, which the Lo. president expresly comaunded to be all brought henc to corke by sea; but I made staie of the ship & municon in the harber for that thearle of Barrymore Sir p. Smith and others assured me that 500 Rebels laie at Haleboling to intercept it er it cam to corke.

19 ꝑ. This daie there arrived at yoghall the ship called the James of yoghall, which I sent from hence with 3 barrels of powder, vict[l]s, and provisions to releev the great necesseties of the L. Esmond and his Ma^ts^ fforte of Duncannon (which otherwise had been loste) with chardg from me, when the ffort was supplied, to go to waterford, and to bring from thence all the english that were stript and in great distres in that cyttie; who brought hether from thence my cozen Michaell Boyle, M^rs^ wheeler, Mr Lyn, Mr Bleer, and 332 english in a moste lamentable condicone, whome I in person saw lodged and provided for in my Sowth ab[bey].

21. My Lo. president, the Lo. of Inchequin, Sir Edward denny, and Sir Hardress waller directed their war^t^ vnto Sireant

Maior Appleyard, Comaunder of the garrizon at yoghall, auctho-rizing him to search Sir Robert Tynts castle in yoghall, and to seiz all his money to pay the soldiers withall; [which they] did, and took from thence 4000[li] in golde.

24. I graunted Mr Isack Thornberry, Collector of his Mats customes at Mynhead, licens to carry into england ffowre tonnes of Tallow which he bought of Mrs Hazard; and I delivered him one hundreth in ready money vppon his bill to paie it to my servant, Thomas Murrey, at my howse of Stalbridge.

29 ae. Thofficers of the port of yoghall this daie made seizure of 273li of the moneis of John crockforde, of Capoquin, as it was in the cocke boat going towards the ship wherin his wife was to take passadg therwith into Englande. Thofficers pretended to a thirde part therof as due by the statute for their seizure. The moneys I cawsed to be brought to me, promising them what part thexchequer should order them. But Georg Barnes, one of the waiters, as they were bringing vp the moneis vnto me conveighed 93li therof into the keeping of david Blaney, clearck, who moste peremptorely denied the delivery therof; whervppon I comitted them both, and the other wayters searched Blaines, & found 73li therof in a close stool; but the seale of the bagg was broken vp, 20li taken owt, and it now sealed with another seal & other wax. But I being to send them prizoners by sea to dublin by my cozen, Josua Boyle, Barnes brought the 20li, whervppon my self, thearle of Barrymore and Sir peercie Smyth 3 Justices of the peace, sent our warrant to the Maior requiring him to continew their restrient till they had fownd good securety for their aperance at the next assizes, and to be of good behavor in the mean tyme; and my cozen Josua, 6 Apr departed without them.

29 ae. I provided for the guarding of Sir Robert Tynts Castle

of cahirmona eight english soldiers, and lent will Tynt 2 muskets and one spanish peec with a sma[l]hawnce, two of which I redeemed from a smit[h] who had fitted them vp for Ewstace Roc[he, who is] the preest: and I lent [*line and a half worn off.* —G.]

Aprill 1642.

1. M^rs wheeler, late wife to the Lo. Bicshop of ossorie, being Robd by the Rebels, and driven into this harbor with neer 300 english that were stripd at waterford, I lent her x^li on her bill to repaie it georg Helliar at Bristoll; and directed Mr Heliar to receav it of her and deliver it to Sir John Leek, to bear his & his Ladies chardges to London, vppon his faithfull promise to deliver it to Mr Perckins within 3 daies after his coming thither. And I also appointed Sir John to receav in London for a whole yeeres Rent of Rootes, his farme of Ballykeely, xxxij^li, and to pay it to Mr Wm Parckins, and parckins to receave of Mr Burlemachies frend, M^rs ffynche, iij^li which I lent her, in all 45^li, to be allowed Mr Perkins vppon thaccompt between vs.

7. I sent my cozen Josua Boyle to dublin from yoghall by sea, with lettres to the Lords Justices to bestow vppon him, Wm Lewis, his office of collector of the customes of this town, (wherof I had procured for him to be made Recorder of yoghall,) and I gaue him order to receave all my arrears and Rents in and neer dublin; of Mr Rickesses 1014^li. 18^s due by his bond, and 27^li, being the remayn of the bill of exchandge of M^r whetcombe, of Kinsale, assigned me by Adam waringe; of Sir Arthure Loftus 750^li that I 5 yeares lent him gratis in redy money; 42^li for Rent due from Thomas Cole; 124[^li] from Sir Adam Loftus, which he hath in his hands to dischardge Sir Thomas Buttons debt to me; lettres to the Lo. ffitzwilliams to paie the 1700^li he owes me vppon my mortgage of Meryann;

lettres to Sir John Berlacie to pay him 33^{li}. 15^{s} for the Rent of Skyddies castle, in corke; Lettres to the L. Robert dillon to pay him 200^{li}, with thencrease which his Lo^{p} and his son James gaue their bond to Arthure Champen in truste to my vse for. 750^{li}.

9. paid to Henry Banberry and others for recovering owt of the sea 556 barrs delivered of my Iron; the lighter that brought it from my ffordge being svnck in the Harber, xiij^{li}. v^{s}. vj^{d}. The other lighter with ten Tonnes of my Iron that was then caste away was never heard of. I haue consented that John crotty shalbe my tennant [of] Ballynasag[ga]rt at the same Rent phillip Hoarre paid.

9 ꝑ. I gaue order to M^{r} walley to paie Mr Henry Rossington x^{li} in part of the lx^{li} my son dongarvan hadd of him in england which he chardged on me by his bill of exchandg; thother 50^{li} to be allowed in Mr Rossingtons arrears & Rent.

9. I took bonds of George Barnes, one of the waiters of the porte of yoghall, who with other the waiters had seized on 273^{li} of John crockfords of Capoquin his moneis, for that his wife was going on shipboord with it, to carry it into England without licens; and I requiring them to bring the money vnto me to be kept deposited, till it should be adiudged a lawfull seizure & forfeicted by decree in thexcheqr. The rest brought in what they had therof, but Barnes conveighed about C.^{li} therof to M^{r} david Blany, curate of yoghall, and they both combyned together to deteign it, and steal away into England therwith; when I demaunded the bringing the moneis vnto me they both peremptorely denyed it, ffor which I comitted them bothe to the marshall, and cawsed search to be made for the moneis, and it was fownd in a close stool; but Mr Blany had broken vp the seale and taken owt 20^{li} therof, and new sealed vp the bagg with another seale; which 20^{li} cowld not be gotten from him, till I

was sending him by my cozen Josua boyle, by ship, prisoner to dublin ; and to prevent his sending thither, the 20^{li} was alsoe brought vnto me. Then my self, Thearle of Barrymore, by our Joinct warrant as 3 Justices of the peace comaunded the Maior and Bayliffes of yoghall to continew Blaines restreint till he fownd sufficient suerties for his good behavior, and to appeer at the next Assizes ; and the Maior hath taken bayle of him. Then by Josua Boyle I certefied the whole estate of this busines to the Lords Justices & councell, who ordered me to restore John Crockford all his money, which I did vppon his recipt ; and therowt he gaue 20^{li} to Josua Boyle for his Jorney to dublin and for solicitacon ; 20^{li} to cap^{n} ffynches foot Company ; 20^{li} to cap^{n} Jollyffes Company.

☙. Me : that vppon my sute I obteyned for my cozen Josua Boyle the office Mr Wm Lewys had of being collector of the Kings customes of [yog]hall with [*torn out.*—G.] ffee per annum.

[Pages are blank until 369, *i.e.* from p. 360 to 369.—G.]

September 1642.

1. My sons dongarvan and Broghill with their troopes, Sir John Brown, captens St. Leger, Thornton, dowse, and Serieant Maior Appleyardes ffoot companies, departed yoghall this day, vppon the comaund of the Lo. Inchequin, who by his lettres to my son of dongarvans required alsoe the Serieant Maior comyng from his comaund of yoghall, leaving me one company to guard the Town and harber, but my company, comaunded by Leeftenant cade in Cap^{n} finches absence ; and but 5 barrels of powder, and 40 skeanes of match ; whervppon for the safety of yoghall,

2 ꝑ. The 560^{li} which the parliament sent over to pay my two Companies for 4 monethes, begining the ffirste of march, 1641, and ending the laste of June, 1642, (also 25^{li} that I had paide them for 5 daies at the begining of marche till the vjth, and other 20^{li} that I had lent them, viz., to eache companie 10^{li}, in all 45^{li} being abated and repaide me) being fully paid them, and no money sent over for the Cap^{n} and officers, I gaue the 40^{li} I had from crockford, of Capoquin, amongst the officers; and haue this day sent cap^{n} Jolliff x^{li} and haue laid by other x^{li} for cap^{n} ffynche. And this 20^{li} for the two Cap^{n} is to be taken owt of the 50^{li} which M^{r} ffownteyn is to pay me to make vp the 4 mo[ne]thes pay to be full 610^{li}: So there wilbe 30^{li} in remayn with me; which 30^{li} I haue, vppon Mr Nichas Loftus his [lettres], paid vnto my Lady Coke her man.

ꝑ 3. to be paid Tho. Badnedg in Londo[n] to [be] bestowed in 200 mvnico[n *illegible word.*—G.] soldiers.

3. This daie, being satterday, at the battle fought by the Kinges fforces with the Lordes and Rebels of mownster at Liscarroll in the countie of Corke, where the Lo. of Inchequin comaunding in cheeff, my 4 sons being personally in that ser-
ꝑ vice, yt so pleased god that my second son, the Lo. viscount Kynalmeaky, was with a muskett shot killed on horseback, and lies buried at Lismoor churche: six of the Rebels ensignes carried to his widdoe.

8. Lent cornett W^{m} fenton v^{li}.

15 ꝑ. This day Mrs Mabell ffitzgerald delivered vp her husbands castle of drom anry to the Rebels, gerrott and his brother Morres being heer with me in yoghall; whervppon I sent 12 musketteers to guard Tamplemighell.

16. My cozen, the widdo Bragg, dyed in yoghall, & Mr Wm Lambe was also buried: she was buried in my chapple in yoghall.

24. one Mr Hopkins, of Bristoll, merchant, Comyng from the Iland in a smale barcque laden with Tobacko, brought hether therin two small brass peeces with their carriadge, somewhat more then halfe a yarde long, each of them weighing both abowt 200^lb^ weight; which he alfirmed to me would carry pointe blancke a myle. Those two lyttle gvns he brought home and delivered voluntarelie vnto me, vppon my assurance to restore them vnto him when our warres are ended, or els to pay him in money the vallue of them, which I esteem not to exceed ten pownds ster. I sent them by the gvnner of yoghall in M^r^ ꝓ wrights pynnace to be delivered at Camphier to my son Broghill for the vse of Lismore. But John Roche, gvnner, losre one of them in the River neer Camphier, ffor which he is to be answerable.

23. I bestowed in charrety on Mrs Jones, the widdoe of Abraham Bates, 40^s^ to carrie her to her brother, the Lorde Harvie, she being strypt, & in great necesseties.

ꝓ 29 ꝓ. This morning, being Michas daie, it pleased god to call to his mercie, owt of this miserable world, my noble Son in Lawe, Thearle of Barrymore, who sickned at his howse of Castlelyons the 24th of this moneth, and deceased this morning there, wherof my cozen stephen crowe brought me the vnwelcom tydings, and by him I sent my daughter 20^li^ to be bestowed in bringing his boddy to yoghall to be interred in my chapple, and provide 30^li^ more for mowrning stuff for his ffuneralles; his Lo^p^ being interred with the rights of a soldier the sonday next following in my chapple at yoghall, the Lo. of Inchequyn with veary many other being present.

October 1642.

ꝑ. The 23 of October, 1642, The lamentable (and ever to be, by all treu english hearts, lamentable) battaile at Edghill, neer Bandbeary, was fought between the English; His sacred Ma^{ty} being in person in the head of his Armye, and thearle of Essex, generall of the Army of Parliament army, God graunt it may be the laste battaile that ever may be fought between our own nation.

November 1642.

ꝑ. Lent to M^{r} david Roche of Lymericke his wyffe, 40^{s}.

Given my wives old servant Bess green, who was stript by the Rebels, 20^{s}, and afterwards other x^{s}, & lent her the lodginge in the colledge.

ꝑ. Lent the xviijth to Mr James Lylles, of Lymericke, alderman, being bownd for england, 40^{s}, with my pass.

16. wednesday morninge, being the xvjth of 9ber, 1642, my two sons dongarvan and Broghill, with Broghils ladie, cap^{n} chudley, and cap^{n} Thornton, embarcke at yoghall for england. I gaue dongarvan in money, 50^{li}; to broghill, 30^{li}; to Broghils ladie, 20^{li}; to all three, C.^{li}; and I delivered to my daughter Broghill in gold, v^{li}, to bwy a Ringe besett rownd with diamonds, to be by her presented from me to M^{rs} An Howard, daughter to the Lorde Edw: Howarde. I beseech god to bless and guide them and send them a prosperous passadg and Jorney and a safe retorn.

16. The same day James waller (?), the purcavant, departed this Harbor for dublin with many lettres from me; and by him I sent to the state severall lettres, and sealed vp in a boxe bothe the Indictments, wherby all the Lordes, gent, and ffreeholders

of the counties of corke and waterford were indicted of high treason.

ꝏ 22 ꝏ. cap^{n} Jordan owt of thearle of warwicks ship called the pennington, delivered to Maior Appleyard, to encrease our store of mvnicons in yoghall, viij barrels of Cannon powder and 30 sakee [=sacks.—G.] of myninon shott, vppon his certeficate and myne, to haue allowance for them in england; to which effect I wrott my lettres by him also to thearle of warwick, and I am to haue 2 barrels therof to Lismoor.

29 ꝏ. my servant, Leeftenant Lyon Beecher, was this day married in the churche of yoghall to the widdo of cap^{n} Thomas williams: I procured him that ritch wyffe and gaue him her in marraidge: God bless and prosper them with all heavenly & earthely blessing.

December 1642.

6. Given M^{r} stuke the preacher, son to M^{r} stuke my chapleyn at Bandonbridge, to releev him, xx^{s}.

ꝏ 6. Lent Leeftennant Addam purdams wife in her distress, (8) to be repaid by Mr Burlymachy, iij^{li}, and iij^{li} likewise to M^{rs} ffinche her sister, (and) Lent Wm Eames, my constable of Askeating, 40^{s}.

ꝏ 14. Lent my cozen Stephen crow, on his worde, v^{li}.

14 ꝏ. vppon the Lo. of Inchequins [lettres], brought me by Tho. surcott, the Kings Smith at Corke, W^{m} chettle delivered him 2 tons of barr yron out of my stoarhouse in yoghall, which I am to be paid by [*illegible*] xxxij^{li}.

15. Thursday, abowt eleaven of the clock in the evening, this sign in pisces the good Lady smythe, wife to my nephue, Sir peercie smith, was, god be praised, safely delivered in the chantry house, of a yonge son, whome I beseech god to bless.

ꝑ 18. Lent Sir John Brown without bill five pownds ster.

ꝑ 18. sent to Sir Peercie Smithes howse in yoghall, towards our Xtmas, a hogshead of clarret wyne had from Josua Boyle for 4^{li}, and a great chedder cheese given me by my Lady Stafford.

19. Given Cap^{n} strongman my black cloath cloke laced abowt with five satten laces embroidered.

To young Mr Bingham my ryding Russet cloath coat with silver great buttons and lyned with Ashcolored vell[v]et, and v^{s} in money, with order to M^{r} walley to bwy him a winter sute; To John ffarnham my coat, dowblet, breeches, and Stockin, of Tawney broad cloath ffrized.

ꝑ 23. Lent Leeftennant Rossington (of whome dongarvan had in England borroed lx^{li} on his bill in england and the day paste) v^{li} on his bill, repayable on May day next.

ꝑ 23. Sent to Henry Smithwick, my steward, for the provision of my howse of Lismoor, 2 barrels of powder sent me by Mr Thornberry; 2 other which I had from him being by me formerly also sent thither; 2 barrels of the 8 which was had from cap^{n} Jordan, one small barrell of choice pistoll powder [and] a barr[ell] of musket bullet.

31. I sent by Alexander, my daughter, Barrymores coachman, iij^{li} in golde for a new yeares giufte for my 4 grandchildren, viz., a peec for the yong earle, a peec for Lady Ellen, x^{s} for James and x^{s} for Lady Kate; and I gaue Bess green x^{s} more with xx^{s} before.

[Page 374 is blank.—G.]

Januarie 1642.

2 ꝑ. This daie The two great yron grates at Lismoor were hanged vp and fynished by the Smithe, my Bartholew Bawlett

the smith. The two leaves of the great owt gate, with the 8 hookes, two chaynes, and 6 hooks, for that owt west gate, doe weigh one Ton and a half three quarters, and 26^{li} of iron; and the two leaves, 2 hookes, & 4 staples and chayn of thother back gate grate, doe weigh 1300^{li} one quarter & viij^{li}; so as in them bothe their is two Tons 4^{c} one quarter & six pounds, soe as the iron coste me thirty pounds and the smith had for worckmanship and coles xviij^{li} besides other pettie chardges, so as I accompts that those two grates coste me full ffyftey pounds ster.

And then I sett vp another iron grate & chayne for my garden door, and another new grate to the Tarras of the Turrett at thend of my stable end; which two grates with their chaynes, Hooks, and staples coste me 20^{li}.

[This page 378 is the same sheet as 375, so that nothing is lost or omitted.—G.]

1. I presented my cozen, the Lady Smith, with 2 suger loaves for her new years guifte, and with my great chedder cheese which the Lady stafforde gaue me in england; and the Lady Smith sent me sixe cambrick handkerchers laced.

1. I gaue amongst the children and the servants of that howse in gold v^{li}. x^{s} for new yeares guiftes, and to Sir John Brownes foot company xx^{s}.

☙ 15. I lent cap^{n} wynde v^{li}, and to Capten price other v^{li}, this x^{li} soe lent them, being the x^{li} which was left for cap^{n} ffynche, after I had given cap^{n} Jolliff x^{li} and paide all the rest of the moneys that the parliament sent owt of england for the 4 monethes pay of those my 2 companies.

15. given Mr Ash, my L. of ormonds chapleyn, 20^{s}, which makes 40^{s} I haue given him, and to Mr Holt, the precher, x^{s}, which makes 40^{s} I haue given him, they being bothe now sick and in wantes.

15. John downham and Mr Atkins, of powlmore, bothe died, and I had 40^{s} in lew of Mr Atkins his Herriott.

19. I gaue Sir charles Vavasor a bottle of Rosemary water, which Thomas williams his mother gaue me, and two barrels of oates for his horses.

ꝑ 19. I lent formerly to Wm Eames, of Askeating, 40^{s}, and this day other 40^{s}, in bothe iiij^{li}, and gaue Mr Hilles the prechers wife of the County of Lymerick, x^{s}.

ꝑ 19. Lent Serieant Maior Mathew Appleyard vpon his request delivered me by Sir peercie Smyth, vppon his word without bonde or bill, 30^{li}; which he sent his man Phillip vnto me for, and to him Wm Barber delivered the money, 30^{li}.

ꝑ 19. Lent cap^{n} Howelt 5^{li}, which Wm Barber delivered to his own handes vppon his worde withowt bill or bond.

24. This day darby Hogen killed 4 Rebels of 12 that cam to the land of Ballynetra to steale Hary Rogers his cattle, and took my son dongarvans Rebell footman Morris, with 3 others; which 4 were all this day hanged at yoghall by martiall lawe.

ffebruary 1642.

1. Sent yesterday by my Neec doll ffreke to my daughter Barrymore, being sicke at castlelyons, ten pounds ster.

ꝑ 4. Lent W^{m} ffoorth the yonger 40^{s} to soe [= sue.—G.] out from my cozen deans lettres of adminstracon vppon his fathers killing, who was my tennant vppon the plough of Killym^{c}-Kerry, neer Askeating, when the Rebels slew him with a stone; who at his death did owe for Rent xxix^{li}, and his son and adminstrator hath given me his bond to paie me 31^{li} on May daie next, 40^{s} being by me now lent himselfe, and the 29^{li} his ffather did ow me; and for that george Hayman, of Mynhead,

hath 200^{li} of his which his ffather left in his keeping, he hath now written to george Hayman to paie owt of those 200^{li} 31^{li} for me to Mr Isack Thornberry, of Mynhead, and I haue trusted ffoorth to carry and deliver my lettres to Mr Thornberry, his to Hayman being inclosed in them; which xxxj^{li} I assigned George Hayman and Mr Thornbury to make payment of to ffrancks wife.

5. I lent Edmond power, of Monetrym, to ryde for me, one fyne yong bay mare that Mathew had backt, as alsoe another great mare that he broke, which I alsoe lent vnto M^{r} laffon to ryde; to whome alsoe I gaue v^{s} to bwy him necessaries, and my choice dvn mare I sente to Lismore to be kept and drest carefully for my son Robert when god shall send him home from his fforreign travailes; and appointed M^{r} pomfrett to oversee and to ryde her gently.

15. vppon the vndertaking of Cornett John Rowell that without more chardg or trowble vnto me he would for an addicon of x^{li} to the former x^{li} which my two sons dungarvan and Broghill had from me to mak and entrenchment abowt my Town of Tallaghe, I gaue order to M^{r} walley to supply weekly with what money he should requier till other 10^{li} were paid, & not to exceed it.

23. Given Sir Richard Smithe my ffigured Satten Ashcolored [coat] laced with silver and silck lace.

23. Given Capten John strongman, first a black cloath cloke laced with 5 satten laces embrodered, and now my night gown of bayes, laced with 2 laces of silver and Tawney silck.

24. Lent my Nephew, william fenton, firste v^{li}, and now other v^{li}, which makes the money lent and by him owing vnto me to be x^{li}.

24. Lent leeftennant John downinge v^{li} in gold to carrie

him into england to receav a troop of dragonees vnder cap^{n} chidley.

Marche 1642 and 1643.

3. Nichas pyne, of Mogely, came voluntaryly to yoghall, and was there restreigned by Serieant Maior Apleyard; and the Lo. of Inchequin after his imprisonement cominge to yoghall, receaved so many peticons and complaints againste pyne and his pillagers conteyning many murthers, wowndings, Robberies, stealthes, and owtradges by him comitted vppon his neighbors and other subiects, and particulerly that he purposed to draw an Irish ward into my castle of mogely, as he and his wife were stayed in town till the castle was yealded vp, and an english warde putt therin; and pyne lefte prisoner to answer his offences.

8. There was 240^{li} which Nichas Bagbear had paid to Robert hole, Sir Robert Tynts Servant to his masters vse, seized vppon in yoghall, after Bagbeares bond was canceled and delivered vp vnto him, by leeftenant S^{t} leger, and by him brought to sergeant Maior Appleyard; and there was none of it kept in yoghall, but all sent to Corke.

9 ꝑ. I wrott to Sir Arthure Ingram to paie vnto my son in lawe charles Riche 906^{li}. 14^{s}. 4^{d}, being the remaynder of the moneis his ffather, owld Sir Arthure Ingram, had vppon sundrie bonds I delivered him receaved in truste for me, he having alsoe before paid [In margin—"*to one M^{r}. Reading.*"—G.] owt of the moneis he receaved of myne other 500^{li} to thvse of charles Riche; other 200^{li} he had by my son dongarvans paid to charles himself, which 3 somes make 1606^{li}. 14^{s}. 4^{d}; more, I paid charles 333^{li}. 6^{s}. 8^{d} before I lefte London. I also lefte in gowld for him a thowsand marcks with Mr Richard Banckes, a silckman in ffleetstreet, which was also paid him; and Robert Hay-

man, of Mynhead, and the said Richard Bancks, vppon their bond due to me, did by my direction pay also vnto thearle of warwick one other thowsand pownds, all those payments being made as before in part of the 7000^{li} for my daughter Maries marridg portion to charles Ryche, whoe when he hathe those 906^{li}. xiiij^{s}. iiij^{d}, then I haue paid him 3606^{li}. 14^{s}. 4^{d}.

15. I wrott to Sir John Hippeslie, of Bisshoparke, by Mr John ffownteyn, the comissarie of the vict^{s} at yoghall, and in my lettres sent by him to Sir John, I sent inclosed 2 Ticquets directed to the comissioners of parliament for the chamber of London, the firste from the Lo. of Inchequin to haue xxxij^{li} paid me or my assignes for two tons of barr iron, which he took vp for his ma^{ts} vse, the second Ticket was vnder M^{r} ffownteyns the comissaries hand, and testefied by my selfe as Lo. Threasurer, it being for Roger carew, from whome the Comissarie seized vppon soe many tons of salte as at [*blank*] the ton came vnto 297^{li}. 18^{s}; so the 2 ticquets amounted vnto 329^{li}. 18^{s}; for receaving of which 2 somes of 32^{li}, and 297^{li}. 18^{s} from the chamber of London, I haue sent to Sir John [Epsley] in my lettres alsoe, my lettres of Attorney and Roger Carews, and those 329^{li}. 18^{s} Sir John is to keep as part payment of the *thowsand pounds* I owe him, and if he receav Rogers money then I am to abate it him in his Rents, otherwise Roger is to vndergo thadventure and danger, as was agreed between vs, before Sir Richard osborn, when he delivered me one of his ticquets and the lettre of attorney for Sir John Eppesley to receav the 297^{li}. 18^{s} for him, and reserved the second, or dowble of the firste ticket with him selfe.

17. Lent Wm Supple, of Aghadda, esqr., 3^{li} ster: to pay the serieant at Armes & purcevants ffees.

20. Sir peercie smithe this day began his jorney to take ship-

ping at Kinsale and sayle to Lymerick to deliver the Kings lettres, and to treat with the maior for surrendering the cyttie and castle vppon generall pardon. I lent Sir peercie 20^{li} in golde without bill to defray his Jorney.

22. Lent Josua Boyle 10^{li} vppon cap^{n} welds plate, etc.

Aprill 1643.

5. I published my laste will and testament, and seald all the three duplicates therof, (wherof two were ingrosed in parchment, and the third in paper) in the presence of the Reverend ffather in god George singe, Lorde Bicshop of this diocesse of cloyn; my cozen Josua Boyle, Recorder of this town of yoghall; one M^{r} dean a devyne, chaplen to the said Lo. B^{p}, and another servant of the said Lo. Bicshop, as also of my own secret[a]rie Thomas Langdale; all which five persons haue testefied the sealing and publicacon therof by subscribing their severall names to every of the said three duplicates of my said Testament, which are all 3 close sealed vp with my own Seal of Armes, and delivered to the keeping of those 3 ffrends, viz. one vnto [*blank space*—G.]

5. Mr James Smyth, of Torrington in devonshier, having between 80^{li} and C.^{li} of my moneis in his keeping, I this daie sent him 20 tons of Barr Iron by the barcque called the william of Biddeforde, which he is to paie me xvj^{li} per ton, for so as he will haue abowt 400^{li} of myne, towards the payment of those 2000^{li} which I ow to Sir John Eppesley, Sir Thomas ffothely & M^{r} gabriel Eppesly, being the remaine I owe them for the purchase of the mannor of Mastonbigod.

And I haue also sent Sir John Eppesly by Mr John ffownteyn, comissarie of the victuals in yoghall, Roger carews ticquett for the salt samon taken from him to victuall the garrison, and

the Lo. of Inchequins ticquett to haue other 32li paid to me for [*blot*] Tons of Barr iron taken vp by his L. for his Maty with Roger carews and my own lettres of attorney to Sir John to receav those moneis, being above 300li of the parliament, and to reteign those moneis with him towards his satisfacon.

5. This daie I despatched my cozen, Josua Boyle, by sea from yoghall to dublin about sondrie my important affairess, and by him I sent close sealed vp a tripartitie parte of my Laste will & Testament engossed in parchment (testefied by the Lo. Bicsshop of Cloyn and others) to the Lo. Justice Parsons, to be by him safely kept during my lyffe, and by him to be published after my decease; ffor which I thanck my good God I am now comfortably prepared.

27. The Lord of Inchequin, Comander of this province and the fforces therin, getting neither moneis no[r] victuals owt of England, or from the state at dublin, to paie, or feed the Soldiers of Mounster withall, did pretend to putt what victuals he could gett together into the Soldiers Knapsacks, and to quitt the cytties, townes, and province, and lave all to the mercie of the Rebels, and in this his great extreametie he bemovned vnto me his laste resolucon; and I tendring his Mats Service and the preservacon of the province, promised to prevent that emynent danger, by Supplying him with one thowsand pownds which I gathered together, and borrowed vpp, and this daie delivered it on his Lops lettres vnto Sir charles vavasor, Kt and barronett, viz, in reddy money at one entire payment 950li ster:, and thother 50li John Langton, my receavor of my Rents of bandonbridge had delivered by order from the Lo. Inchequin vnto Capn [*blank space*] sentleger, which makes vp in ready money by [me] lent one Thowsand pownd; ffor repayment wherof his Lop hathe sent me his ffirste, second, and thirde Tickett

chardging the repayment therof vppon the publicque ffaith of the parliament and Kingdome of england to Sir John Eppesley, Sir Thomas ffotherleigh, and gabriell Eppesley, the L. of Inchequin: Sir Arthure Hyde & M^r georg cowrtney. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—" * *a* 1000 *lent to the Lord Inchequin;*" also another illegible note.—G.]

Maye 1643.

9. This ix^th daie of May, 1643, I and Addam wear[ing] entred into our Reckning and perclosed our accompts for my ironworcks and stock of my Rent of them; and by his own acknowldgments he rested in my debte 2105^li. 18^s. 4^d: In liew wherof he returned me as he pretended a skattered vncerten stock which could not be viewed or examined, but vppon his creddit he conceaved to be vallued at 2351^li. 13^s. 10^d, which if it could be given vp and delivered vp vnto me as a warrantable stock, would exceed his debt to me 246^li. 3^s. 6^d; which supposed overplus he hath also assigned vnto me to help to make good the rest, soe farr as it will extend. In this stock he returns me towardes my satisfacton the woods of donguyllane, bought of the Lorde of Kilmallock, [which] are putt vppon me for 1300^li, which if the tymes were peaceable were no deer bargay[n], for there is 8000 tons of Tymber, which will Sell Standing for 4 or 4^s. vj^d the Ton; the barck would yeald in ye place 400^li, and the woods would maynteyn my worck with cole neer ten yeares. I haue this daye made a new contract with Addam wearing to keep my worcks a now going, least they should be robbed, or for want of vse fall to decaie; our agreement being that I am to allow him growing wood, and sowe iron, and he is to be at the chardge and care of cutting, coaling, and all other chardges and payments whatsoever as well

ordenarie as extraordenary, till it be made good and perfect barr iron, and then freely given vp by weight into my store howse at Kilmackee, I paying for all chardges, worckmanship, and reparacons of my workes, watercowrses, and tooles and all other wages, chardges, and demaunds whatsoever, for every Ton of merchantable barr iron soe to be made and delivere[d] me, three pounds twelve shillings ster: and no more.

℞ 28. This Sondaie morning, about 2 of the clock, 200 Rebels with a partie of horse (in Revendg that my son ffrances with the fforces of Lismoor had the frydaie sevenight before taken, plundered, & burned the town of clogheen, and brought a priest and Luke Everard, and onother of that name, with one Mr English the ffreeholder of Rochestown prisoners home with him). ffor want of good watch, they secretly, before it was day, entred the town of Lismoor, burnt moste of the thatched howses and cabbens in the town, even to the owt gate of my castle; tooke Brian Cavenagh the portreev, garrett ffitz Ewstace Roch, my Serieant John o doiean, and two soldiers away with them prisoners; burnt my Almes howses; killed Morrice Roche and owld pollard, being two of my Almesmen, and abowt 60 of my irishe tennants, men, women, and children, and hurte many more, as Peeter Baker and his wife.

℞ 30. ffrances portingall of yoghall, Burgess, did this daie vppon the wall of yoghall, when I was viewing the lands that I had purchased (of Baltazar portingall) in the heering of the lady smithe, my Cozen doll ffreke, W^m chettle, and others, assure me, that the Tenement in the churche lane newly built vp, and wherin Goodman Eyres the clothier, and now parishe clearck of yoghall, dwelt, was bwylt vppon the wastehowse plott and garden that longe since I purchased from Jasper walsh and James his brother, and that I did after purchase Edward walshes

release and confirmacon of; I thervppon demaunded of the said ffrances Portingall who built the said new tenement vppon my Land, and vnder what pretence; he answered that one david walsh that was of the walshes of corke sowld his title vnto it for xvj^{d} to one of the town, & downt[aghs d]aughter built it. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Touching walshes Land in the colledg Lane.*"—G.]

June 1643.

3 ꝏ. Satterdaie the third of June, 1643, Sir charles vavaser with his Regiment of foot, my son ffrances with the troop of horse, gayned with battery, and the sowe (?) the strong castle of cloghleigh in condons cowntrey, and putt all the Rebels therin to the sworde; ffor which good atchivement god make vs all thanckfull.

4. Sonday, 4° Junij, 1643, after our armye had gayned & burned the castle of cloghleigh, and intending to return with their two peeces of ordenanc to Castle Lyons, 500 horse and 4,000 foot that came to rescue, sett vppon our fforces, kild cap^{n} pers Lacie, cap^{n} georg Butler, Leeftenant Stanburie, Leeftenant Kent, Leeftenant Rossington, Leeftenant S^{t} leger, Ensignes Truefdale, Symons, ffoord, Errington; loste 7 of our colours; wounded cornett John Rowell, and our arasse Basilisque, and other iron gun, & all the waggons and carriadges taken: our collonell, noble Sir charles vavaser, cap^{n} Rich; ffitz morries, cap^{n} wynde, Leftenants palicer, and L. Long (that ran away), Ensignes chaplen, ffitzmorrice, and Bromley all carried away prisoners; 300 comon soldiers kild in the fight, and very manie wounded: god in mercie turn his heavy hand from vs. Cap^{n} dashwood and leeftenant S^{t} leger, Roger carews son in lawe, were also slayn and cornett Rowell sore wounded.

25. *Me:* that one [of] the three duplicates of my laste will and testament is in the Custodie of Sir W^{m} parsons in dublin by the delivery of my Cozen Josua Boyle; thother two duplicates therof are [*blank space*].

Capten Thornton having a ffoot companie of the Regiment of Sir charles vavaser, & being lice[nsed] for 3 monethes to goe into england, staid there longe beyond his prefixed tyme, and being (as it [is] said) very ritch, married there, his companie was by the great favor of Sir charles vavaser bestowed on my son ffrances, who is now made capten of that ffoot company of a hundreth: god bless him therwith.

26. The Rebels, comaunded in cheef by leeftennant generall purcell, with 400 horse and about 4,000 ffoot with their ordenance, compassed my castle and town of cappoquyn; mad batteries at once vppon the castle and marckett place, and made a Violent attempt to gett over thentrenchment and enter the town in severall places therof at once; but cap^{n} Hugh croker defended the castle, which receaved many shotts, the bulletts waighing 23^{lb}; and cap^{n} Wm Hyde, and cap^{n} Tho. Badnedge, with their 2 weak companies, and that part of cap^{n} croker [?] foot company that were not in capoquin castle, did so valliantly defend the town and the intrenchments therof, as they repelled the Rebels, and without the loss of any of our soldiers, killed and wounded abowt 300 of them, many of them being of their cheef comanders and officers, amongst which curstd creu leeftennant collonell Butler, of Ardmaile, that so lately had burned Lismoor, was one; and this Revendg god in mercie gave vs, for cloghlegh, & Lismoor: god Continew his power and protexion over vs. The Rebels at that tyme alsoe somened my castle of Lismoor, & Roger [Carew's] Castle, to be yealded vp vnto them, offering quarter; and we retorned them defyance.

27. The Rebels sommoned my castle of Lismoor & Rog: carewes castle to yeald vppon quarter.

I gaue my servant Thomas Langdale one of my own worne satten sutes, and to my son ffranck a lyninge of a cloke of black vell[v]et to make him a cassock.

I gaue peter Baker after his wife was murthered and himself extreamly wounded, at the burninge of Lismoor, [*illegible*] and money to releev him, and my own morning cloke, dowblett, and breeches, Etc.

July 1643.

18. This daie the Rebels, leeftennant genrall purcell comanding, againe in cheef in Revendg of his former defeat, receaved at capoquin, re-enforced his army to 7,000 foot and about 900 horse, with three peeces of ordenance, and drew againe neer vnto capoquin, and there continewed 4 daies wasting and spoiling the countrey rownd abowt, but attempted nothing of anie consequence. And when the 22th at night, that the L. viscount Muskrie came to the irish army with some addicon of new fforces, they removed from Capoquin in the night before my Castle of Lismoor; and on sonday morning, the 23 of Julie, 1643, they began their battery from the churche to the easte of Lismoor howse, and made a breech into my brew house, which capn Broadripp and my warders, being abowt 150, repaired stronger with earth then it was before, and they shott there till the Thursday 27o, & never durst attempt to enter the breach: My ordenance and muskett shott from my castle did soe apply them; then they removed their battery to the sowth west of my castle, and continewed beatin[g] against my orchard wall, but never adventured into my orchard, my shott from my ye turrets did soe continewally beat, and cleer the curteyn of the walle. The 28 of July god sent my 2 sons, dongarvan and

Broghill, to land at youghall owt of England, & the 29th they rod to the Lo. of Inchequin, who with our army were drawn to Tallagh and [did] stand there in expectac[on] of collonell Myn with his Regiment from Tymolag, who failed to com, but Inchequin, dongarvan, Broghill, & John pawlett the satterday in thevening, vppon some lettres [of] directions brought over by dongarvan from his Maty to [make] a treaty that evening with Muskrie and others; and the s[onday] 30 they agreed vppon a cessacon for six dayes: Mo[nday] laste when they could not enter my howse they rem[oved] their scaling, and withdrew their ordenance and arm[y]: six[teen] barrels of powder, shott, 203 peeces of orde[nance], 201 [of them] killed, and but one of my men, god be praised.

[End of this sheet much torn.—G.]

Auguste 1643.

10. Brian cavenaghe, portreev of Lismoor, having been taken prisoner at the burning of my town, was enlardged by exchandge of another prisoner of theirs, and returning home pillaged and stripped, I gaue him a dowblett, breeches, and stockins, and a new coate made for my own wearing, garnished down before with silver buttons of goldsmithes worck, that I had never worne.

12. I lent Sir Wm Cowrtney, on his bill, vli, by the delivery of Wm Terrie of Corke.

13. I sent as my guifte to Capn Broadrip, vli in money, as alsoe a cloke of myne of black waterford ffreze, lyned thorough with black Tustaffatie, with a ryding coat, dowblet, and breeches, sutable, for defending soe well my castle of Lismoor, when it was beseedged eight daies by the Rebels.

[Pages 391 to 394 blank: on that page, in a clerkly hand, a

receipt for a cold—395 blank, 396 five receipts, in clerk's hand, for different ailments, 397 blank, and on 398 the following. —G.]

29 September 1642.

All the debts that I, Richard, Earle of Corke, doe this day (to my beste remembrances) iustely ow in the worlde, of my own proper debts, amount abowt ffive thowsand pownds ster.

whereof I doe owe to my noble son in lawe, charles Riche, as the remainder of seaven thowsand pownds for my daughter, the Ladie Marye, his wives marriadg portion, much abowt three Thowsand pownds; the payment wherof I doe chardge my son, heir, and executor faithfully (with the beste expedicon he possibly can) iustly to paie and satisfie; and for his better enhabling soe to doe, I assign him to gett in those severall somes of money, which I lent in ready moneis, and laid by for that purpose: viz.

I lent my son in lawe, Arthure Loftus, gratis, vppon the securetie of himself, and his vnckle, Nichas Loftus, esquier, seven hundreth and ffiftie pownd=750^{li}.

To thearle of Kildare sixe hundreth pownds; ffor repayment wherof his [re]nts of the mannors of Adare, and crvm, in the county of Lymerick, are secured vnto me=600^{li}.

To the Lorde viscount Rennalagh, which vppon his own securety I lent him and his son Arthure to bwy sheep, 50^{li}.

To Sir Wm Hull vppon his Recognezance which I paid in ready moneys fo[r] him, to the Lo. of Baltinglass, vnpaid me 450^{li}.

T[he]arle of Roscoman, deceased, and the now Earle, his son and heir, do owe m[e] by their bonde perfected for me in truste in the name of Arthure champen, late of dublin, merchant, deceased, 200^{li}, and for five ye[a]res forbearance therof C.^{li}, in all 300^{li}.

Sir John Brown that I lent him vppon his bond above 200^{li}. [*This is struck out.*—G.]

M^{r} ffitz gerald and his suertie that I lent him on bond 100^{li}.

Richard os[ber]ne the yonger, esqr., and Nicholas osborne, his brother, which I lent them in ready money on their bond, 100^{li}.—[*This entry is struck out.*—G.]

Leeftenant walter croker owes me uppon [an ass]ignement in thexcheqr 500^{li}.

Soma 3000^{li}.

Robert [*torn out.*—G.], esquier, that I disbursed for him [*torn.*—G.] Sir peercie Smythes engagement [*two words torn.*—G.] acquet 202^{li}.

R. CORKE.

[Fourteen blank unnumbered pages follow.—G.]

END OF THE DIARY.

NOTES AND ILLUSTRATIONS.

Page 1. '*dissolving*' = ending or withdrawing. *Ibid.* '*gowld*' = 'owld,' for old, &c., before; but cf. 'gold' below, and 'gold,' p. 2. *Ibid.* '5li *in gold.*' A generous honorarium. We smile at the quaintness, "*to give phisick . . . which he never did.*" *Ibid.* '*castlelishen*' = a townland in the parish of Kilbolane, barony of Orrery and Kilmore, co. of Cork.

" 2. '*ffrancesses gaite*"—The South Gate of Bandon was named "Francis-gate," in compliment to Francis, Lord Shannon, the Earl of Cork's sixth son. See vol. ii., p. 401. *Ibid.* '*knee and other ship tymber*'—See vol. i., pp. 220 and 296.

" 3. '*sithens*' = since. *Ibid.* '*Crvm*' = Croom, a post town and parish in the county of Limerick, and an ancient estate of the Geraldines; whence was derived their war-cry, "*Crom-a-boo!*" = "Croom for ever!" the "motto" of the Dukes of Leinster. *Ibid.* '*sewing*' = suing. *Ibid.* '*a written book of the Lorde primates sermons*'—There has been before mention of some of the illustrious Ussher's MSS. having come into the possession of the Earl of

Cork. Query, notes taken of the sermons by someone, as was then common? *Ibid.* '*Easter Rents*' = Crown and Quit Rents. See next page.

Page 5. '*John Irish*'—We have had frequent mention of this troublesome parson, respecting Ringrone, near Kinsale. Despite his patronymic, he was probably from Somersetshire, where this family name (introduced, doubtless, by some settler from Erin) yet flourishes. See p. 16. Their pedigree is given in the "Visitation of Somersetshire, 1623," page 60 (Harleian Society). *Ibid.* '*angels*' = gold coins so named, *ut freq.*

„ 6. '*in full* £15,000'—The fine imposed by the Lord Deputy on the Earl of Cork, as we have seen already. *Ibid.* '*travails*'—Travels. *Ibid.* '*staied*' = detained or held.

„ 7. '*Archdeacon Gwyn*'—Arthur Gwynn, M.A., was Archdeacon of Lismore from 1638-1663. (COTTON's "Fasti," vol. i., p. 184.) "Richard Danyell" was Archdeacon in 1607. Of him, Cotton writes: "He granted a beneficial leave of his preferment to Sir Richard Boyle, and soon afterwards resigned." (Regal Visitation). "Meilerus" [Magrath] was Archbishop of Cashel, 1570-1622. In the latter year he died, aged one hundred years, and was buried in his cathedral, under a monument erected by himself, still in tolerable preservation. In the epitaph are some curious Latin verses, which are cited by Ware in his "History," *s. n.*

„ 8. '*pore corn*' = por[t]e corn, as before frequently.

„ 9. '*Sir walter Raleigh*'—In a deed between Sir Walter

Raleigh and Mr. Richard Boyle (as the Earl of Cork then was called), bearing date 7th December, 1602, and enrolled in the Irish Chancery, 1 James I., is given a schedule of Raleigh's leases of his different estates in Ireland. Among conveyances of lands are demises of two ploughlands and other lands, 25th February, 31 Elizabeth, to Gwy Toose, of London, skinner; and of four hundred acres, called Ballicollande and Shanykill, 27th February, 30 Elizabeth, to Thomas Salisburie, gent. *Ibid.* '*Kilmacke*' = Kilmacow, vol. i., pp. 175 and 293. *Ibid.* '*half yeares pencon*' = allowance or annuity. See vol. iv., p. 228.

Page 10. '*Mr Alexander Twose*'—See pp. 8 and 9.

" 12. '*phisicall lawyer*'—An odd designation. *Ibid.* '5000*li* . . . 1200*li* *for my third and* 4*th* *payment of my* 6 *subsedies*'—It was well for the Earl of Cork that he was wealthy; but our wonder is that such exorbitant imposts were so submissively endured. Yet historians (so-called) and worshippers of Charles I. take no notice of such iniquities.

" 14. '*I consented to submitt all his demaunds*'—It was a good trait in the Earl of Cork's character that we ever find him preferring arbitration to legal proceedings. He had small chance of justice from the law as then administered by his bitter enemies.

" 15. '*ffiant*' = a legal term, as before.

" 16. '*Armagh*' = Arragh, in the county of Tipperary.

" 17. '*my yongest daughter*'—This was the "Peggie" of whom we often read, and who was ailing some months before. See p. 1. Sir Randal Clayton re-

sided at Mallow, where is a spa of good reputation, having similar medicinal properties to the Hot Wells, Bristol; and we may suppose that the sick girl was moved hither for change. She was at her death little over eight years of age. *Ibid.* '*Skiddies Castle in Cork*'—Often mentioned already; see vol. ii., p. 407. *Ibid.* '*to paie his companie withall*'—Commanders of regiments were in this reign in perpetual straits about pay for the soldiery. "Loans," sometimes, as in this instance, freely made, but commonly enforced, were constantly resorted to.

Page 18. '*Symon Gibbons . . . his brother in lawe, Mr Hayman, of Mynhead*'—George Hayman, of Minehead, co. Somerset, married, in 1632, Mary, daughter of Simon Gibbons, and of his wife Frances, daughter of Roger Hill, of Poundsford. *Ibid.* '*clothier*' = cloth manufacturer. Smiles, in his account of "The Huguenots," devotes his first chapter to describing the introduction by King Edward I. of Flemish clothworkers into England. They were planted all over the country—in London, Kent, Norfolk, Notts, Devon, Somerset, Yorkshire, Lancashire, and so far north as Kendal, in Westmoreland; and, while they prospered themselves, the English people grew rich with them. "Happy the yeoman's house," says Fuller, in his "Church History," "into which one of these Dutchmen did enter, bringing industry and wealth along with him. Such who came in strangers, within the doors, soon after went out bridegrooms, and returned sons-in-law. Yea, those yeomen in whose houses they

harboured soon proceeded gentlemen, gaining great estates to themselves, arms and worship to their families."

Page 19. '*Erasmus Burrowes*'—He was of Giltown, county of Kildare, M.P.; Sheriff of that shire in 1641; created a baronet of Ireland, 14th February, 164$\frac{6}{7}$. From him is descended the present Sir Erasmus Borrowes, Bart. See p. 20.

" 21. '*Ringrove*' = Ringrone. *Ibid.* '*brother*' = brother-in-law, so commonly for brevity's sake.

" 22. *Sir Thomas Button*—A navigator, in 1612, in quest of the North-West Passage. He is mentioned in an early part of the Diary.

" 23. '*Mynnott*' = Minehead, as before. *Ibid.* '*Serieants ringe*'—FORTESCUE, "De laudibus Legum Angliæ," tells us that the custom of sergeants-at-law presenting rings on their creation was used in, and probably before, the reign of Henry VI. "Mottoes" were introduced about A.D. 1606, and the giving of inscribed rings is still the usage for all lawyers who are so fortunate as to wear the coif. Of '*Glanvyle*,' see former note in vol. ii., pp. 385-6.

" 24. '*I lent gratis*' = without rebate on lending, or expecting interest at a future season. This kind disposition of the Earl of Cork should not be passed over in forming an estimate of his character. He was prompt to "do good *and lend*."

" 25. '*licens to repaire into England, and staie there without lymittacon of tyme*.'—Of the passport system I have already spoken. It is evident from this entry, that not only was there required liberty to leave Ireland

for England, and *vice versâ*; but that the period of absence was expressed in what I am tempted to call the "ticket of leave," without, however, its taint as being given to criminals only.

Page 26. '*the sign being in Leo*'—Astrology, as so often previously noted.

„ 27. '*Seaven Barronies in the County of Tiperary*'—There are now twelve Baronies, or Hundreds, in this Shire. *Ibid.* '*deceiptfully*' = unsubstantially, with only outward good appearance = jerry work, as the phrase now is.

„ 29. '*freely*'—as frequently noted. The Earl eschewed all simoniacal transactions. *Ibid.* '*Herriott,*' as often before. Here the deceased Vicar's "hackney" passes, as a forfeit, to the Earl of Cork, and is presented by him to his daughter, Lady Barrymore.

„ 30. '*clonshane in carbry*' = Cloonshear, parish of Inchigeelagh, Carbery East. *Ibid.* '*clenares*' = Cleanrath, in the same parish. *Ibid.* '*a token,*' *i.e.* of affection; but what '*Kunst*' means it is impossible to say. *Ibid.* '*thadward*' = the award.

„ 31. '*Crom*' = Croom, as before. *Ibid.* '*Katheryne.*'—She died a child. I do not understand '*verge,*' some abbreviation, perhaps, of a second baptismal name; query, Marga[ret]? *Ibid.* '*Mr Wisemans . . . widdoe*' = Alice, fourth daughter of Sir Richard Smyth, and of his wife, Mary Boyle, sister of the Earl of Cork (vol. ii., p. 394).

„ 32. '*coolfaddoe*' = Coolfadda (Irish, *cuil*, a corner or retired place; *feadha*, a calm), a farm in the parish of Kanturk, co. Cork.

Page 34. '*carrowmeers*'—See vol. ii., p. 375.

„ 35. '*Balthazar*'—See vol. i., pp. 280, 281. *Ibid.* '*attach*' = arrest, a legal term. *Ibid.* '*my howse in Yoghall*' = The College of Youghal.

„ 36. '*Docter Edward Godwin*'—Edward Goodwin, or Godwin, D.D., was, in 1619, made a Prebendary of Cork Cathedral, and, in 1630, a Prebendary of Lismore. He died in 1641. *Ibid.* '*Morris vnyack of yoghall*'—See vol. i., pp. 76, 155, 284. *Ibid.* '*Ballywrghen*' = Ballyvergan, a townland in Youghal parish. *Ibid.* '*Baglear*' = Bagbear, a Youghal name.

„ 37. '*ffrize*'—For Irish frieze, see vol. iii., p. 270. *Ibid.* '*donderry Hill*' = Dundry, five miles from Bristol. It stands 790 feet above the level of the sea.

„ 38. '*Roger Boyle . . . my poor kinsman*'—The Earl of Cork's kindness to his multitudinous and necessitous cousins was unceasing. *Ibid.* '*Josuah Boyle . . solliciting my affairs at Dublin this Michas tearm*'—He was a lawyer, and from the year 1641 to 1651 was Recorder of Youghal. *Ibid.* '*solliciting*' = acting as my solicitor. The lines marking out the two branches of the profession were not so clearly defined then as now.

„ 39. '*the Lo. of Inchequin . . . childe is named Wm.*'—Murrough O'Brien, sixth Baron of Inchiquin, married Elizabeth, daughter of the President of Munster, Sir William St. Leger, of Doneraile. Hence the christening at "donnaraile," and the baby being named after his grandfather, St. Leger. This child lived to become second Earl of Inchiquin. (See "Peerage.")

Page 40. '*cowrcies Countrey*' = Barony of Courceys, comprising Kinsale and its neighbourhood, and so called from De Courcey, Baron Kingsale. King Henry II. partitioned Ireland, or so much as had in his reign submitted to English rule, among his knights, and their grants were named after them, with the addition in each case of "country," *i.e.* district.

" 41. '*Mockas*' = Moccas, 9½ miles (W.N.W.) from Hereford. *Ibid.* '*Letrym*'—Not the county of that name, but a parish near Fermoy, co. Cork. Leitrim (Irish, *Liath-dhruim*, the grey mountain ridge), is a very common Irish place-name.

" 43. '*Sir walter Raleigh . . . cj yeares of Ardmoor*,' &c.—When inquisition was taken at Tallagh, 2 April, 1604, respecting Raleigh's Irish estates, to which I have already alluded (vol. iv., *s. n.*), the jury found, among other things, that: — "Thomas Witherhead, formerly Bishop of Waterford and Lismore, was seised of fee, in right of his bishoprick, of the manor of Ardmore, and of the town and lands of Ballynemony and Crobally, otherwise Crowley, 8½ acres, which, by consent of the Dean and Chapter of the Cathedral Church of St. Carthage, otherwise Mowdi [Mochuda] of Lismore, he demised, by a lease dated 15 January, 33rd Elizabeth, to Sir Walter Raleigh for 101 years, at a rent of vi^{li} Irish. Who continued in possession thereof, until ejected by Sir John Dowdall, knight, late of Pilltown, in Waterford county, 17 January, 35th Elizabeth; and said Dowdall still holds the same, but by what right the jury knoweth not. Sir

Walter Raleigh was also seised of the manor of Kilbree, with its appurtenances, of which the town and lands of New Aghvane are parcel, and of the Dean's house and garden, and of Temple Christ, and of the town and lands of Ballindeganagh and Ballynesaggard, for several terms of years not yet expired."

Page 44. '*the River of Bandon cleered*,' &c.—The Earl of Cork shows himself untiring in the improvement of his estates. This "cleering" was making the river navigable from the sea at Kinsale to the newly founded town of Bandon. *Ibid.* '*estopels*' = obstructions. A legal term (from *étouper*, French, to stop) signifying an impediment or bar of action, growing from a man's own fact, or doing. I ought to have long ere this alluded to the Earl of Cork's early training for the law, and his consequent familiarity with its phraseology. In his "True Remembrances," as cited by Lodge (Irish "Peerage," vol. i., pp. 151, 152), he wrote of himself:—"After the decease of my father and mother, I being the second son of a younger brother, having been a scholar in Bennet's College, Cambridge, and a student in the Middle Temple, finding my means unable to support me to study the laws in the Inns of Court, put myself into the service of Sir Richard Manwood, Knight, Lord Chief Baron of her Majesty's Court of Exchequer, where I served as one of his clerks." *Ibid.* '*ship tymber in knees*'—See vol. i., pp. 220, 296. *Ibid.* '*Marten Canty*'—We have had already more than once the name '*en canty*,' and now we have the full designation.

Page 45. '*sythes . . . reaping Hooks*'—The Earl of Cork's industry continually shows itself. He not only had iron smelted, but manufactured into various useful articles. We had "Tallagh knyves" in vol. ii., pp. 41, 349; and now we have other implements. *Ibid.* '*doctor parry*' = Edward Parry, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, Dean of Waterford in 1637, and of Lismore in 1640; Bishop of Killaloe in 1646. He died of the plague in Dublin, 20 July, 1650. He was author of "David Restored; or an Antidote against the Prosperity of the Wicked and the Afflictions of the Just." This was posthumously published by his son (8vo., Oxford, 1660), with the author's portrait for a frontispiece. *Ibid.* '*sea capitulaiuter*' = See met in chapter. *Ibid.* '*Sir John Leek*'—He is mentioned in vol. ii., pp. 3, 342.

„ 46. '*goodly resolucon to rebwilde the demolished cathedrall church of Lismoor*'—The Earl of Cork was unable to carry out these pious intentions, by reason of public commotions that followed shortly, in the midst of which he died. In a very rare book, "Charls Stuart and Oliver Cromvvel United," by Walter Gostelow, "Printed for the Author, 1665," I find some illustrative passages:—"My business commanded me to *Youghill* in *March* following [165⅔], a season more fit for travel and observance. I removed from thence to *Lismore*, 11 miles off, cituate upon the *Black-water:* A Seat very ancient, and not a little eminent and honourable. Where having well viewed the improvements and good contrivances of the late deceased Earl of *Cork*, who

had there purchased, caused to be built and made many fair and commodious seats; governing in the well mannage of Affairs, as born for the publick good; for so he was communicable to the imploy of the poor, to the improve of those Lands, to the good example of others, and to the honour of this Nation. That had not War prevented, and death put an end to his dayes . . . it might be presumed before this time it had in some measure risen again from the ashes, which former wars, I conceive, had buried it in. A very fair and strong built Schole house, with Almeshouses on both sides of it, that Earl lived to finish there: and now I believe he really intended to re-build the Church. So that like *Him* that was a man after God's own heart, in this he followed him, that he loved the *place where his Honour dwelleth.* And therefore he would so provide for it, that in publick He might be worshipped, and that youth might early be taught the wayes of godliness. Thus being instrumental to well-accomplish them, he might best serve God and his Nation, in being communicably good to all, the end for which we were born."

Page 48. '*the Bath in England*'—The use of the definite article as a prefix to the names of localities was introduced, after the genius of their language, by the Anglo-Norman settlers in England. Addison and Sir Richard Steele, in "The Spectator," invariably speak of this city as "The Bath," like The Devizes. In isolated instances, the custom is yet observed.

Page 49. '*quillet*'—See vol. i., pp. 112, 285. *Ibid.* '*Curry-kallillagh*'—Coolyrahilly, in the parish of Ringrone, near Kinsale.

„ 50. '*Poynes*'—We have had this surname before in the Diary. It is not too late to remind the reader how suggestive it is of Prince Hal, Falstaff, and the other roysterers of Shakspeare.

„ 51. '*the order of the Table*' = Tabling of Fines, a law-phrase, is the making of a table, or schedule, of every fine passed in any one term, for every county where the King's writ runs. [BAILEY.]

„ 52. '*ffishe ponds at Lismoor*'—These reservoirs, in which were stored carp, tench, grayling, and other specimens of the finny tribe, hitherto unknown in Ireland, are not now kept up. Such pretty and interesting adjuncts to a country seat have grown into disuse; and we lament that it should be so. Many good customs, forgotten in our day, might be laudably revived. *Ibid.* '*refuge*' = refuse. *Ibid.* '*the Lo. Chancellor*' = Adam Loftus, Viscount Ely, of whom we have had so much mention. On his removal from this high office, the King, by patent 25 May, 1638, committed the keeping of the seal to Robert, Lord Dillon, Sir Adam Loftus, Vice Treasurer, Sir Christopher Wandesforde, Master of the Rolls, and Sir Philip Mainwaring, Secretary of State; and, by privy seal, 6 December, 1639, he appointed Sir Richard Bolton to be Lord Chancellor of Ireland.

„ 53. '*ffearmors*' = lessees. *Ibid.* '*exhibicon*' = income. *Ibid.* '*parson way*'—Thomas Way was vicar of

Scull [= *schola*, for a great seminary existed there in olden times], diocese of Cork, 1615-1640. In the Regal Visitation of 1634, I read: "Rectoria de Scoole spectat ad Coll. de Youghall. Valor xxx^{li} per annum. Comes Corke, patronus. Vicarius ibidem Thomas Way." *Ibid.* '*failer*' = failure.

Page 54. '*Ned Stowt . . . Rathnolan*'—He resided at Youghal, of which town he was Mayor, A.D. 1627. Rathnolan is in the parish of Ardagh, a few miles from Youghal. *Ibid.* '*Barries great Iland*' = Great Island, in Cork river and harbour, noted as the site of Queenstown.

" 55. '9 *new fishe pondes at Lismoor*'—See former notices and full Life. *Ibid.* '*take my Jorney into England . . . did make a new laste will and testament*'—A common practice, almost reaching to our own day, on account of the perils of the deep, and, in Lord Cork's day, of corsairs. *Ibid.* '*conscionable*' = trustworthy or reliable.

" 56. '*cnogher*' = Connor. *Ibid.* '*kneeves*' = gneeves, as so often before. *Ibid.* '*Kilmoyliry*' = Kilmoylerane, parish of Desertserges. *Ibid.* '*Kilmighell*' = Kilmichael, parish of Templebrady. *Ibid.* '*Curryhally*' = Coolyrahilly, parish of Ringrone—all in the county of Cork.

" 57. '*came by boat to Ballynetra*'—They must have made a goodly company on this lovely river, the Blackwater ("the Irish Rhine," as it is called); and we follow them in imagination down its windings until they land at Ballynatray, a distance of about six-

teen miles. A king's ship, the "9 whelp," awaits the Earl of Cork and his party in the harbour of Youghal. They embark that evening, and go to rest; but the morrow brings disappointment, for they are "wyndebownd." Next day (Thursday) they set sail, and on Saturday they are safe in the King's Road, Bristol. *Ibid.* '*salt*' = salt cellar. *Ibid.* '*my own howse in Stalbridge in dorsetshier*'—Stalbridge is on the borders of Somersetshire, about 7½ miles easterly from Sherborne, so fraught with memories of Sir Walter Raleigh. We have had in the "Diary" particulars of the Earl of Cork's purchase of this manor, and he now made it his chief place of residence for more than three years. See full Life, as before, for a most interesting paper drawn up by the Earl of Cork for the "Government of his household" at this residence.

Page 58. '*the Bathe*' = Bath, as before. *Ibid.* '*Badmenton*' = Badminton, near Chipping Sodbury. *Ibid.* '*Hobby*' = mare. *Ibid.* '30 *peecs*'—I suppose its price suggested its curious name.

" 59. '*Chapple*' = Chaplen of p. 58. He was a stepbrother of Simon Gibbons, and hence their intimacy. Frances, daughter of Roger Hill, of Poundsford, near Taunton, was married first to Thomas Chaplin, by whom William Chaplin; and, secondly, to Simon Gibbons, of Minehead, by whom Simon Gibbons, with other issue.

" 60. '*earnest*' = pledge. *Ibid.* '*coppiehowld grownds*' = "A tenure, for which the tenant hath nothing to show but the Copy of the Rolls made by the steward

of his lord's court." [COWELL.] The Earl of Cork is strong in law terms.

Page 61. '*Robert carew . . . his man that brought over his harpe?*'—Whence? The Carews were not only a Devon house, but were established in Ireland, particularly in Wexford and Waterford counties. It would appear that the harp came from Ireland. See Introduction. *Ibid.* '*All hollenday laste*'—All hallow Eve, or Hallow E'en, October 31st.

„ 62. '*Hannabeel* = Hannibal. See vol. ii., p. 355.

„ 64. [November 23-26, 1638.] We have here another interesting reference to Robert Boyle. He has now completed three years at Eton, and his father goes thither for him. The Earl of Cork brings him to Stalbridge along with his brother Francis, and in a few days places them with a private tutor. Mr. Dowch (called 'dowck,' in p. 77 = Duck, an established family name in the western shires, and found in the "Visitations of Devonshire," 1564 and 1620), with whom they remain for twelve months (p. 113). I shall take up his story a little further on.

„ 65. '*Thomas Cross*' = the Steward at Stalbridge, and to whom the "Form" for governing the household was addressed, for which see full Life. *Ibid.* '*the furniture of my Sons chamber at Eaton.*'—The usage, therefore, at this period was for students to furnish their own apartments. *Ibid.* '*sign of the grashopper.*'—We have memories here of Sir Thomas Gresham.

„ 66. *Mr Hayman of Mynhead's son*' = George Hayman

(see p. 130), "married to Symon Gibbons' daughter" (p. 116).

Page 67. '*Reward*' = *douceur* to messenger. *Ibid.* '*Ranger-pavies*' = tiles [*rangée*, French, "things placed in a line"]. "Hee is to dig, and lay those stones even, neatly even and worckmanlike in all respects."

" 68. '*Marnell*' = Marnhull, two miles from Stalbridge. When I name Purbeck and Portland, I need hardly add that the quarries of Dorset are among the finest of the kingdom. *Ibid.* '*close*' = an enclosed field. *Ibid.* '*Mynnyett*' = Minehead, written phonetically *ut freq.*

" 69. '*the practice of piety.*'—I notice every book mentioned by the Earl of Cork. This is still a *quick* book.

" 72. '*my perfideous kinsman*' = Richard Boyle, D.D., Warden of Youghal College, in 1602; Dean of Waterford in 1603; Archdeacon of Limerick in 1605; Bishop of Cork in 1620; and Archbishop of Tuam, 1638-164$\frac{4}{5}$, when he died, March 19th. His "perfidy" was in the matter of the College of Youghal, in the great suit of the Deputy Wentworth against the Earl of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Egglishe*' = Aglish, from *Ecclesia*. This, with the other benefices to which the Earl of Cork now presented incumbents, is in the diocese of Lismore and county of Waterford.

" 73. '*my Lo. of Clandebwie*' = Sir James Hamilton, created Viscount Clandeboy in May, 1622. His son and successor, James Hamilton, was advanced to the Earldom of Clanbrassil, 7 June, 1647. See more of the latter in p. 101, where he is "refuzed in

marriadge by my vnruly daughter Mary," writes the Earl of Cork.

Page 76. '*a cook, my apprentice . . . a poor ragged boye*'—The "apprenticing" of servants is yet kept up. I find here fresh evidence of the Earl of Cork's tenderness of heart for the poor.

" 77. '*Cane apple trees*'—See vol. ii., p. 418 = Espalier trees, trained upon ranges of trellis, or against walls. *Ibid.* '*Harvie*' ? = hardy. *Ibid.* '*Boncritheens & Burgomynes*' = "Bon-Chrêtien" and "Bergamot." See Mawe's "Every Man his own Gardiner" (p. 671, edition 1813).

" 78. '*The Reedifying of Pawles churche in London*'—In 1632 a subscription, that finally amounted to £100,000, was entered into for the repairs of St. Paul's Cathedral, and the works were placed under the superintendence of Inigo Jones. These were yet in progress when the Civil War broke out, and straightway suspended them. They were resumed after the Restoration, and were vigorously prosecuted between the years 1663-1666. The great fire of London commenced 2 September, 1666, and the grand old Cathedral utterly perished in it. *Ibid.* '*his warres in Scotland*'—It was in Scotland that warlike opposition to the King was destined to commence. From the beginning of his reign Charles I. had endeavoured to introduce into that country a liturgy copied from the English—an innovation which produced the most violent tumults—culminating in 1638 in the formation of the celebrated "Covenant," by which all classes of the

people engaged to stand by each other. The Covenanters levied an army, which the King opposed by an English force ill-disciplined, and moreover so equivocally inclined that, not able to trust to it, Charles agreed to a pacification. Lord Cork's conduct is noble. His son-in-law, Lord Goring, without his privity, undertook to raise and equip a troop of a hundred horse, and he now, for his part, promises to furnish Goring with £1,100 to meet the charges.

Page 79. '*thearle of Barrymore . . . a Regiment vnder thearles comaund*'—An Irish regiment of 1,000 men. I note not only the expression "raise," but also "press." This is an early allusion to enforced service of the Crown.

„ 83. '*scallops* — See vol. ii., p. 351. *Ibid.* '*gossop*' = a good old designation, now fallen in its worth; "God-ship," or gossip = godfather, or godmother, was a baptismal sponsor.

„ 84. '*Coat of Armes compleate*'—The Earl of Cork was fond of placing up these Family Ensigns. See vol. i., pp. 76, 284. They are to be seen at Lismore and Youghal, as fresh as when erected by him; and it were interesting to learn whether they are yet to be found in the manor house of Stalbridge, with any of the "12 ffygures" or statues (Pallas included) on the staircase.

„ 85. '*armors of proff*'—Armour was yet in use; but, as the fire of musketry was improved, it was found to be useless, and was gradually laid aside. Napoleon revived the cuirass for his horsemen; and this piece

of defensive armour is still worn by heavy dragoon regiments. *Ibid.* '*cluett*' = Bluett. Settlers at Youghal from Devon bore this name.

Page 86. '*the Islandes of the Blask*[*ites*]'—See vol. ii., p. 382.

„ 88. '*arrived at Mynhead owt of Ireland*'—Minehead, lying opposite to Cork and Youghal, was a favourite port to and from Ireland at this time. The run across the Channel, with a westerly wind, was generally accomplished in twenty-four hours.

„ 89. '*the two foots*' = men of that name, previously mentioned. "Foote" is a Dorset patronymic.

„ 92. '*my bwilding at Gill Abbey, neer Cork*'—This religious house was originally called "*Antrum Sancti Fion Barrie*," as having been founded by that eminent man in the seventh century. It was restored in 1134, and was about that time, or soon after, denominated "Gill Abbey," from Gilla Aeda O'Mugin, who was Bishop of Cork at the period No vestiges of this Abbey now exist; but its site was on the rising ground, near to the Queen's College. Some interesting tombstones were lately discovered in this place, and are carefully preserved.

„ 93. '*the Lo. of cahir*' = Thomas Butler, fifth Baron Cahir. *Ibid.* '*my Lo. Archbicshop of canterbury*' = Laud.

„ 94. '*Barwack*' = Berwick-on-Tweed. *Ibid.* '*curbynny*' = Curraghbinny, a townland in Currigaline parish, co. Cork. See page 128.

„ 95. '*Mr Wm dowch, parson of stalbridge*' = his son's private tutor, of whom already. *Ibid.* '*drev*' = Dier, or Dyer, a Youghal name, already mentioned.

Page 96. '*an honorable peace with the scotts*'—This is worded euphemistically; for Charles had no alternative but to make a compromise. *Ibid.* '*Tyntenhull, neer Evill*'= Tintinhull, near Yeovil, Somerset. "Y," at the commencement of place-names, is a vowel, and is sounded as in French.

" 97. '*Wm dampeer*'—A Somerset gentleman; and (it may be) progenitor of William Dampier, the celebrated navigator, who was born in that shire, A.D. 1652.

" 99. '*The prince elector*,' viz., of the German Empire = George, who attained this rank in 1609, and died in 1640.

" 100. '*Sir Robert Tynt*'= fifth son of Edmund Tynte, of Wroxhall, Somerset; and already connected with the Earl of Cork's family by his marriage, 3 March, 161$\frac{2}{3}$, (vol. i., p. 8), with Spenser's widow, Elizabeth (*née* Boyle). The alliance is now carried into the succeeding generation.

" 101 '*my vnruly daughter, Mary*'—This is hastily penned by the Earl, in his chagrin. The Lady Mary Boyle had not, at the time, completed the fifteenth year of her age; and ought not to have had nuptials pressed upon her so soon. She was married, a few years after, of her own free will and choice, to Charles, fourth Earl of Warwick; and the reader of her Autobiography and Letters will ever hold her memory precious and fragrant.

" 102. '*a Ball of cowntry yeartar*'= cordials. See p. 123.

" 103. '*onely give thearle* 2000^{li},' &c.—The Royal impecuniosity is here strikingly illustrated, *ut freq.*

Page 104. '*thearle of Bristols*'=Sherborne Castle, erected by Sir Walter Raleigh, and now the residence of Sir John Digby, Earl of Bristol. A previous invitation will be found in p. 58 of this volume.

„ 105. '*two severall lettres*,' &c.—These royal epistles were successful, and the suggested marriage took place soon after. See an account of it in p. 112. But we are amazed, if aught indeed of the King's conduct could amaze us, with such interference in family-arrangements.

„ 106. '*his bill of exchandge*.'—Our bank drafts, so easily obtained, have relieved us from the difficulties which our ancestors experienced in their transmission of money. *Ibid.* '*Mynthead*'= Minehead, *ut freq.*

„ 107. '*the church Lane of Yoghall* = Church Street, at present. *Ibid.* '*Kilhouse*'= kiln-house, query, for drying corn? *Ibid.* '*My sons daughter Katheryne*'= second daughter of Richard, Lord Dungarvan. *Ibid.* '*This Thursday being the xix of 7ber*, 1639'—We have here an important reference to Robert Boyle, namely, his leaving for London, with his brother Francis, on their foreign travels (p. 115). Their "governor" is Marcombes, already mentioned frequently. He was a native of Geneva, and for this reason made it their destination. One would be glad to know the name even of "their ffrench servant," written by their father "*shannowey*" phonetically, but intended for Jean [ ]. They are to embark at Rye for Dieppe, and thence proceed to Geneva.

Page 108. '*Robin*' = pet name for Robert. We learn that so the Earl of Cork familiarly called this, his illustrious son. *Ibid.* '*my cozen, Josua boyle*'—Of him see previous mention in these annotations. Being in Ireland at this time, he was able to transact much business for the Earl of Cork, who reposed great confidence in him.

„ 109. '*exhibicon*' = allowance. See p. 122. It is used now as a College phrase, signifying an endowment.

„ 110. '*howskeeping at Stalbridge*'—The Ladies Barrymore and Dungarvan were inexcusable for their extravagance; for their father's provision for their housekeeping was almost lavish. *Ibid.* '*powdred*' = salted. The powdering-tub, or meat-barrel, is a term not yet gone into disuse; '*bauking*' = balking or outwitting?

„ 111. '*My Jorney to London*'—Here again is to be noted what travelling was in the reign of the first Charles. Stalbridge is about one hundred and eleven miles from the metropolis, and the travelling occupies four days of nearly equal proportions: (1) to Salisbury, (2) to Basingstoke, (3) to Egham, (4) to London. *Ibid.* '*the queens Ma^ty . . . her lettres.*—It was, then, Queen Henrietta that chiefly made up the marriage of her maid of honour with the Earl's son, Francis.

„ 112. These ceremonies of marriage are interesting; but a portion of them would hardly accord with the feelings of our own day. I have read of royal nuptials in France of the same period, when like usages (even to the 'vndressing') were gone

through. *Ibid.* '*My sons ffrances and Robert Boyle*'—The youths are now fairly on their travels, "having his Ma^ts licence vnder his hand and privy signett for to continew abrode 3 yeares." The '*Countess of denbigh*' (pp. 111, and here, and elsewhere) has a nimbus of unpaling lustre around her memory from the exquisite poem of Richard Crashaw (see his complete Poems in "The Fuller Worthies Library" 2 vols.).

Page 113. '*victoria*'—This occurrence of a name so dear to all loyal subjects must not pass unnoticed. *Ibid.* *Barry als m^c Adam of Rathcormyck*'—He was of the noble house of Barrymore, of a branch calling themselves "Mac Adam" for distinction's sake, and now represented by "Barry of Ballyclogh." See BURKE's "Landed Gentry," *s. n.*

" 114. '*& a halfer*' = year and a half. *Ibid.* '*a bowling green*' = a customary appanage to a country house, at this time. '*halfer*' = halves. *Ibid.* '*Bugbear*' = Bagbeare, as before.

" 115. '*ffrances and Robert Boyle*'—We follow them in their journey, and note their arrival at Dieppe, 31st October, 1639. *Ibid.* '*did Xten the childe . . . and named him Charles*'—This custom has been explained, vol. ii., p. 392, and is here further illustrated.

" 116. '*Ronlets of vsebagh*'—See vol. ii., p. 414.

" 117. '*pale*' = territorial division, so designated. *Ibid.* '*the chancellor was put from thoffice of chancellor*'—Lord Ely's removal was legally carried into effect by a Letter of Privy Seal, Westminster, 6th December,

1639, appointing Sir Richard Bolton as his successor. *Ibid.* '*my son Robert Boyle*'—The advowson of Rathcormyck, or Rathcormac, is here settled on him. The '*Nota*' is valuable that, along with his brother Francis, he arrived 28th November, 1639, at Geneva. Their travelling was costly, even allowing for there being five in the company. *Ibid.* '*to give him a Xtian name*'—See annotation to page 115, and refer to vol. ii., p. 392.

Page 118. '*tenared vnto me thearle of Annandales his son and heire*'—Almost with Eastern usage, fathers of this age provided husbands for their daughters. Negotiations began with the elders before those most concerned were made acquainted with their coming destiny.

" 119. '*married in the Kings chapple*'—The incidents of this marriage are quite similar to what we have had in p. 112. *Ibid.* '*Revelling*' = pastime, acting plays, masquerading; not necessarily doing evil.

" 120. '*two balles of her cordiall*'—We have had such presentations mentioned already. "Cordial" is commonly understood to mean some kind of *liqueur*; but with the Earl of Cork it was evidently some eatable, perhaps a confection. *Ibid.* '*a book of Sermons, called the seules* = soul's *conflict*.' By the saintly Dr. Richard Sibbes, whose 'Works' were for the first time collected and edited by the present editor in Nichol's "Puritan Divines," in 6 vols. 8vo. See the 'Memoir' prefixed. *Ibid.* '*bale*' = a packet. *Ibid.* '*vocall wife*'—Query, "Valentine," as often before? *Ibid.* '*to demaund*

their christmas offering'—These "vails," or perquisites, were seemingly expected from the nobles that had attended the Court.

Page 121. '*created Barron of Rabye and Earle of strafforde*'—Alas! for human mutability. A few pages more in this Diary, and we have Wentworth mounting the scaffold on Tower Hill. *Ibid.* '*The Lorde Coventry*'—Lord Clarendon bears like testimony to his worth. "He discharged all the offices he went through with great abilities and singular reputation of integrity. His place of Lord Keeper he enjoyed with universal reputation (and sure, justice was never better administered) for the space of about sixteen years, even to his death." *Ibid.* '*avoyded*' = voided, went out of.

" 122. '*Mr Marcombes*' = travelling tutor of Francis and Robert Boyle. Their allowance (or "exhibicon," as it is called likewise), we learn from this paragraph, is to be £500 per annum.

" 123. '*my wives Taylor*'—See vol. ii., p. 370. *Ibid.* '*beazer*' = Bezoar. See vol. i., p. 285.

" 124. '*for bwilding a howse for my son Robert at ffermoy*'—Every notice of him is of interest. Here we have the Irish residence for Robert Boyle, prepared by his father. *Ibid.* '*boats to be lefte at ffermoy*'—We learn from this that, in the Earl of Cork's time, the Blackwater was navigable between Fermoy and Lismore. It is not so now.

" 125. '*lyttle grace*' = a small townland in the parish of Knockmourne, barony of Barrymore, co. Cork.

" 126. '*the owld colledg howse in the churche lane in yoghal*'—

When, in 1640, letters patent were passed, confirming the College of Youghal and its appurtenances to the Earl of Cork, and to the persons in trust for the jointure of the Lady Elizabeth Clifford, wife of Lord Dungarvan, his son and heir—which patent was also a full discharge to the Earl and his tenants for all issues and profits arising thereout—the House, called "The Old College House," and its appurtenances, were reserved by the King for the incumbent and his successor for ever. Not a vestige of this mansion is in existence; but about midway in the Church Lane, on the southern side, is a piece of ground, once, no doubt, its site. For, on the surrender by the Earl of Cork, 27th June, 1637, of the College with its advowsons, the Crown granted the rectory of Youghal with wardenship of the College to the Bishop of Cloyne, "*ratione tenuitatis Episcopatûs*," along with this plot of ground and the dwelling-house thereon.

Page 127. '*purchazed a licens . . . for my self, & xj more to eat ffleshe this lent*'—Abstinence from flesh was required by law in England, in post-Reformation times, not only on religious grounds, but for reasons of State policy, and to encourage fisheries, *e.g.*, King Edward VI., soon after his accession, issued a proclamation, bearing date 16th January, 154$\frac{8}{9}$, and commanding his lieges "to spare flesh, and use fish, for the benefit of the commonwealth and profit of his Majestie's realm, whereof many fishers, and men using that trade of living unto the which this realm on every part environed

with the seas, and so plentiful of fresh waters, doth easily minister occasion." Dispensation, or leave to eat flesh, was committed to the Archbishop of Canterbury; and the sums paid for such permission were by him distributed among the poor. In Archbishop Parker's "Correspondence" we have numerous applications made to him for such licence. Sir William Cecil writes to him, 27th Feb., 1559-60, for Sir Roger North, son and heir of Lord North, "in consideration of his evil estate of health." Again he writes to him, 23rd February, 156$\frac{2}{3}$, on behalf of Baron de la Ferte, a hostage for the French king; again, 27th February of same year, on behalf of Lord of Lethington, ambassador from the Queen of Scots. But I need not multiply such instances. In country parishes, the licence to use flesh was granted by the rectors severally; and the payment was brought into the parish accounts. In those of Allhallows, Barking, is this acknowledgment:—"ffebruary 16, 1635. Rec^{d} of Sir William Russell, Knig^{ht}, for a lycense to eat flesh during lent, xiij^{s} iv^{d}." In the Lacebey parish register is the following memorandum:—"That the xiiij of October, 1661, a license to eat flesh on fish days was granted by the Rector to a parishioner, who was weak and visited with a quartian ague." "I have myself," writes a correspondent of "Notes and Queries," February 28th, 1863, "witnessed an example of its observance in the Scotch kirk within the last twelve years."

Page 129. '*his godlie and Religeows brother*'—This is surely ironical; for it will be remembered that the Archbishop of Tuam was "perfidious" in the Earl of Cork's estimation.

„ 130. '*payment of one thowsand pounds ster: to George Hayman, of yoghall . . . Mr Robert Hayman, of Mynehead*"—The Earl of Cork had large money transactions with these gentlemen. This sum would probably represent five times as much again of our currency.

„ 131. '*my proxie*'—Proxies were available for members of the House of Peers until lately. Absent noblemen, according to their politics, placed their votes either in the hands of the leader of the House of Lords or of the Opposition.

„ 133. '*my neec Katherine Boyle . . . Tynt*'—This further intermarriage of a Boyle with a Tynte is to be noted. See Introduction. *Ibid.* '*graie coot* = gray colt, or "Coote," like "purdam" [purdon], from the person who perhaps sold it.

„ 134. '*commander of a troop of a hundred horse against the Scottes*'—Hostilities with Scotland were being resumed by the infatuated king.

„ 135. '*ffactor*' = agent. *Ibid.* '*a poor gentlewoman.*' I find here another proof of the Earl of Cork's merciful disposition. *Ibid.* '*The Lo. Marques Hamilton*' = James, third Marquess of Hamilton, He was succeeded in the title by his brother, William, from whom comes the present Duke of Hamilton.

„ 136. '*the parliament was dissolved . . . it having continewed but 3 weeks, and one day*'—It is, on this account,

known in history as the Short Parliament. The Houses met in a mood which gave hopes of an accommodation with the Crown; but the Commons declared, as before, that redress of grievances must precede the grant of supplies. Even an offer to relinquish ship-money failed to draw them from their resolution; and, in the brief period above mentioned, the Houses were dissolved.

Page 137. '*thearle of Bristoll . . . brother-in-lawe, Mr John Walcott*'—Sir John Digby, Earl of Bristol, married Beatrice, daughter of Charles Walcot, of Walcot, Salop.

" 139. '*My daughter Marie . . . I haue . . . deteigned my promised allowance from her*'—The Earl of Cork's disappointment in his daughter's rejection of the suitor proffered to her must have been great; and he thus manifests his displeasure.

" 143. } " 38. } '*the queen of Bohemia*' = the Princess Elizabeth, only daughter of James I., married, 14th February, 161$\frac{2}{3}$, Frederick V., Duke of Bavaria, Elector-Palatine of the Rhine, and King of Bohemia (see vol. ii., p. 353), by whom, with others, the gallant Prince Rupert. *Ibid.* '*John Ken, the free Mason*'—The word is evidently used here in its original and genuine sense, as denoting a master-mason. Among the old papers of the parish of Richmond, Surrey, is a "Contract made with the Masons for the Church Steeple," dated in July, 1624. It is signed by the churchwardens, and by "Henry Walton, Free Mason for this work." Cawdray, in his "Treasurie of Similies," London, 1609, p.

342, makes this adaptation of the word:—"As the Free-mason heweth the hard stones . . . even so God, the Heavenly Free-mason, buildeth a Christian Church." I have no intention to branch off into the mysteries of the Free and Accepted Brotherhood; but it is very curious to note that the working masons of these isles have a language of their own, called in Ireland '*Berla-gair-na-saer*' = the short dialect of the artificer. In the early part of the present century the Gaelic Society gave about twenty words of this mystic language in their "Transactions;" but the Kilkenny Archæological Society, in 1858-59, entered fully into the subject. One of its members, Mr. Edward Fitzgerald, an architect of Youghal, who had learned the masonic dialect, published a vocabulary of about two hundred and thirty words, with their English equivalents; and he affirmed that this secret language has been orally transmitted from the Middle Ages; that it is formed by an admixture of many tongues; and that his own workmen conversed in it for private purposes. In the same paper this gentleman discoursed very pleasantly about the "Mason's Marks" which appear on the jambs and arches of ecclesiastical edifices over Europe, as proving that a confraternity of skilled workmen, travelling in guilds from country to country, erected them all. These artificers had secret pass-words and signs, and were the founders of the Brotherhood of Free and Accepted Masons.

Page 144. '*Sondaie*'—This was a singular day for holding a Court, and admitting a Privy Councillor. I suppose that Queen Henrietta's influence had lessened the respect of her husband for the Lord's Day. If actions are to decide character, Charles I.'s "religion" was merest state-craft.

" 147. '*Sir Henry Marvyn*'= Sir Henry Mervyn, of Petersfield, co. Southampton, Admiral of the Fleet, married Christina, daughter of George, Earl of Castlehaven. Sir Audley Mervyn, his son, M.P. for co. Tyrone, was Speaker of the Irish House of Commons.

" 148. '*pacata Hibernie . . . . the historie of Edw the* 4th'—We have had the former volume mentioned before. The latter was the composition of Sir John Hayward. *Ibid.* '*his Ma^{ty} . . . lending him those* 5000^{li}'—Here was, perhaps, the secret object of the King's admitting the Earl of Cork just before into the honour of being a Privy Councillor. *Ibid.* '*a present and guifte of a thowsand peeces*'—The Earl got off cheaply; but what shall one say of the royal meanness in accepting this present?

" 149. '*delivered of a yong son*'—This prince was baptized by the name of Henry, and was created Duke of Gloucester. He died unmarried, when twenty years of age, in 1660.

" 150. '*Sir giles Momparsons*'= Mompesson. *Ibid.* '*his howse of Langford*'= Little Langford, Wilts, five and a quarter miles (N.W.) from Wilton. Fill the hiatus in the text with "the Earl of Pembroke;" for here was his seat. The advowson is

in the patronage of the Herbert family. *Ibid.* '*Skott*' = Scott. He married Mary, fourth daughter of Robert Hayman, of Minehead, by whom he had three sons, Edward, William, and Robert, and two daughters, Elizabeth and Marie; and he died at Youghal in 1649. *Ibid.* '*gray purdam*'—A singular name for a horse. We had before 'grey coot.' A Lieut. 'Purdam,' *recte* Purdon, occurs at p. 159.

Page 151. "*Ballymarter*' = Castlemartyr, midway between Cork and Youghal. *Ibid.* '*lampett*' = Lampeter, Pembrokeshire.

" 152. "*my son dongarvan . . . howskeeper at Stalbridge*"—The Earl of Cork evidently has here made over his newly-acquired estate of Stalbridge upon his son and heir, Lord Dungarvan; and he is to be himself a "boarder," when he sojourns there. His allowances are of a most generous kind throughout.

" 153. '*herriots*,' as often before. *Ibid.* '*ffynes of Alienacon*' = fines for transferring a lease, or interest in a property, to a third party. *Ibid.* '*orphants*'—Note spelling. *Ibid.* '*Berckyn*' = Birckin, of p. 154, where he is said to be "of Corke," whereas here "of Bristoll;" but many of Cork and Youghal inhabitants were originally of Bristol.

" 154. '*having been long prisoner in the ffleet*'—It was no figure of speech that, in the bad old times, debtors were allowed to "rot" in prison. Only in our day was the Fleet abolished, mainly owing (it is believed) to the writings of Charles Dickens. Many

a like kindly action with this, comes out in this Diary. See also next entry "Sent by Eddoe," &c.

Page 155. '*Tutchett*' = Touchett, the family name of the Earl of Castlehaven, so sorrowfully related to Sir John Davies, the Poet of "Nosce Teipsum."

„ 156. '*her marriadge porcon*'—It is pleasant to follow the Earl of Cork's footsteps in his benevolence. At one time he is discharging an unhappy debtor from imprisonment; at another time (see p. 152, lines 1-3) sending strangers to their own country, or relieving widows; and here he is helping a maiden to marriage by foregoing a moiety of rent, and supplying the girl's brother, who had come on this business to him, with means of getting home. *Ibid.* '*Inchenecrynnaght* = *Inchecrunaght*,' Irish, *i.e.*, The holm, or river-meadow of wheat, a place near Youghal; but the title is obsolete, unless it be the same as Coolycrynaght, *Coolnacrunaght*, The corner, or hill-back, of wheat; for which see volume ii., p. 399.

„ 157. '*Wm Luellen thelder*'—See mention of him in vol. i., pp. 13, 279, and many other places.

„ 158. '*woods for my ironworcks*,' i.e., for smelting iron-ore. *Ibid.* '*portreev*' = *Præpositus*, or Provost, of the town. *Ibid.* '*sovereign*' = burgomaster, or chief officer of the corporation, as before, p. 159.

„ 159. '*sweet bags*'—Which were filled probably with lavender, to be laid among the 'shurts.' *Laundress* = French *Lavandiere*, is not only *Lavatrix* (Latin), a washerwoman, but a perfumer, or one who sweetens her work with this fragrant herb.

Old Chaucer's word is Lavender = laundress. *Ibid.* '*retribucon*' = equivalent.

Page 160. '*that Thowsand powndes in gowld . . . my free guifte*' = 'free' in one sense, but really extorted in another, as before. Multiply this by the many, similarly put pressure on, and what a view we get of Charles I.! *Ibid.* '*Temperance*' = a singular female name. But similar personal names are extant. Prebendary Hayman has baptized a child by the name of "Blessing;" and many have heard of a father, favoured with girl-triplets, to whom he gave the names of "Faith," "Hope," and "Charity." *Ibid.* '*to bwy her pyns*'—"Pins," writes Hone, in "Every-Day Book," January 1st, "were acceptable new year's gifts to the ladies, instead of the wooden skewers which they used till the end of the fifteenth century. Sometimes they received a composition in money; and hence allowances for their separate use are still denominated 'pin-money'"—just as gold and silver and other metal articles continue to be named "candle-*sticks*."

" 161. '*young carpes*'—I have already noted that carp and tench were introduced into Ireland by the Earl of Cork; and it would appear that the formation of ornamental fish-ponds in the same country should be attributed to him. I find no mention of them before his day. *Ibid.* '*the free mazon*'—See p. 143 of this volume.

" 162. '*Sir John Leek*'—See vol. ii., p. 342. *Ibid.* '*dowalloe*' = Duhallow, near Kanturk, in county of Cork = *Duthaigh-Ealla*, in Irish, *i.e.*, the district

of the Allo, as this portion of the Blackwater was called in Spenser's time.

Page 163. '*powlmore*' = Pillmore, the great poll or pill, being situated on a creek of the river Fanisk, in Cloynepriest parish, near Youghal. *Ibid.* '*girdle*' = "suspenders," or braces, have superseded this accommodation. *Ibid.* '*earnest*' = pledge, as before.

" 164. '*parliament*' = convened for the trial and condemnation of the Earl of Strafford. *Ibid.* '*caddows*' = rugs. I note that the Earl of Cork occasionally uses Irish words. '*Cado*' means a rough blanket.

" 165. '*restreigned to the marshall*' = committed to the Marshal's custody. *Ibid.* "*Kilcnokanes*' = Kilcockan, a parish in the county of Waterford, 6 miles from Tallow.

" 166. '*Killoternay*' = Kilwatermoy, a parish in the county of Waterford, 2 miles from Tallow. *Ibid.* '*quarteridge*' = quarterly payment.

" 167. '*Sir Edward Lyttleton*' = Sir Edmund Lyttleton, a lineal descendant of the ever-famous judge, the author of "Treatise of Tenures," "the most perfect and absolute work," observed his editor, Lord Coke, in his Commentary, "that ever was wrote in any human science." Sir Edmund Lyttleton, Solicitor-General in 1634, was five years afterwards made Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, and the next year constituted Lord Keeper of the Great Seal, when he was also elevated to the peerage, 18th February, 1640-41, as Baron Lyttleton, of Mounslow, co. Salop. He died in 1645, and

his honours then became extinct. *Ibid.* '*the Lo. ffyncher*' = Sir John Finch, Speaker of the House of Commons in 1627, Justice of the Common Pleas in 1636, and Chief Justice afterwards. In 1639 he was appointed Lord Keeper of the Great Seal; and 7th April, 1640, he was advanced to the peerage, in the dignity of Baron Finch, of Fordwich, co. Kent. He died in 1660, when his honours expired. *Ibid.* '*sepert particio*'—The Earl of Cork was familiar with legal phraseology, as I have already shown. By a personal ("sepert") deed, in the partitioning of his estates among his sons, he had bequeathed to Lord Broghill lands and hereditaments in the counties of Cork, Limerick, and Kerry. But he has now revoked that deed, that he might acquire power to bring his son and heir, Lord Dungarvan, into the settlement on Lord Broghill of these properties. The "*sepert particio*," or sole deed, has been set aside, that a joint deed might be executed in its room.

Page 168. '*the Lo. dawbignes*' = the Lord Dunbar. The Lady Margaret Howard was daughter of Theophilus, second Earl of Suffolk, and of his wife the Lady Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of George, Earl of Dunbar.

„ 169. '*her firste son . . . xtend . . . Richard*'—He succeeded as third Viscount Ranelagh, and was created Earl of Ranelagh, 11th December, 1674; but he died without male issue in 1711, when the earldom expired. The viscounty and barony remained

dormant for nearly half a century, until claimed by and allowed to Charles Jones, the deceased Earl's cousin—from whom comes the present Viscount Ranelagh.

Page 170. '*Thearle of Strafford*'—The Earl of Cork's jottings about this nobleman's trial and condemnation are of historical value. In "State Trials," vol. i., pp. 335, 356, &c., is given at length the fourth article of Strafford's impeachment, which sets forth his treatment of the Earl of Cork respecting the College of Youghal.

" 171. '*Sir Edward povey, knight*'—I find grants of various advowsons in the county of Roscommon to this gentleman in Patent Rolls, 8 Charles I., part i., membrane 50 [1631-32]; and in Close Rolls, 7 & 8 Charles I., membrane 38. His grandson, Sir John Povey, was Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, Ireland, by patent, 11th April, 1673. He died in 1679, and was buried in St. Michan's Church, Dublin, 28th March. *Ibid.* '*coronell*' = colonel [*colonel*, French; *colonello*, Italian]. But "coronel" is so largely used by old writers, that we must accept it as genuine, particularly as English pronunciation sanctions it. In Spanish, the word is *coronel*. DUCANGE ("Glossarium ad Scriptores," 1733) gives both "*colonellus*" and "*coronellus*."

" 172. '*Mr deodati deodate*'—Let this name be kept in remembrance as that of one who acted as Robert Boyle's banker at Geneva. It is unnecessary to claim even a higher record in John Diodati, the

Italian translator of the Bible. Nor must we forget that the villa 'Diodati' had for guests earlier Milton, and later Byron and Shelley.

Page 173. '*my new sedan*'—Pulleyn, in his "Etymological Compendium," third edition, p. 260, states:—"It was in 1634 that Sir Saunders Duncombe first introduced Sedan chairs." He adds that Sir Saunders had seen them at Sedan, on the Meuse in France, where they were invented. In the "Stafford Letters," vol. i., p. 336, ed. 1634, we read:—"Here is also another project for carrying people up and down in close chairs, for the safe doing whereof Sir Saunders Duncombe, a traveller, now a pensioner, hath obtained a patent from the king, and hath forty or fifty ready for use." Haydon, "Dictionary of Dates," p. 538, informs us that a Sedan Chair was used in the reign of James I., by the Duke of Buckingham, to the great indignation of the people, who exclaimed, "that he was employing his fellow-creatures to do the service of beasts." Although Sedan (that place of ill-omen to France) is given as the birthplace of these useful vehicular helps, it is obvious that to the East we must really look for their invention, as well as for Jonas Hanway's shading umbrella. Many a quaint story and anecdote might be told of the earlier and later use of the "sedan chair."

" 174. '*ffor disbanding the new irish armye*' = the forces which had been raised in Ireland by Strafford for the service of Scotland. The Scots looked upon this army as a hateful enrolment of Romanists, in-

tended to overthrow the Covenant. The English dreaded it as a force which might be employed by the King against their own liberties. There was then a general clamour to have it disbanded; but the measure was beset with difficulties, for the soldiers' pay had been long in arrear, and it seemed perilous to turn loose eight thousand men, bred to arms, while discontented and unprovided for. By enforced loans, such as here are described by the Earl of Cork, there was obtained money sufficient to satisfy the soldiery for a season. The whole Irish force was quietly dissolved, and their arms and munitions were deposited in the arsenal at Dublin. See pp. 175, 176.

Page 175. '*a Buck . . . towards his Readers ffeast in the Inner Temple*'—Dugdale gives an account of the steps by which an aspirant to the legal profession mounted upward. He is admitted as "student," then "utter barrister," then "cupboard man," then "bencher," and finally "reader;" but it is inexpedient to enter into these mysteries. His "readings," or prelections, in Dugdale's time, were invested with considerable ceremony; were honoured by the presence of such judges and serjeants as were brought up in the house; and were followed by magnificent entertainments, provided at the Reader's charges. His expenses would often exceed £300 per week. By an order of the Bench made in the reign of Philip and Mary, every summer Reader was enjoined to spend fifteen bucks in the Hall during his time of reading; some, given to hospitality, pro-

vided threescore bucks, besides red deer; others, in the spirit of emulation, sent in fourscore, and others one hundred. The Earl of Cork's gift to his "learned Councell towards his Readers ffeast" could not but be acceptable. *Ibid.* '*the great belloved*' = "*valdé dilecta*," most beloved? *Ibid.* '*Sir Henry Vane* = a *quick* name still.

Page 176. '*the Earle of Strafford . . . . atteinted . . . . behedded*'—How pregnant is this brief record of human instability! "But xj voices of all the Lords declaring not content," in sending to the scaffold one, of whom we read, in p. 129, "He had the queen's coach with sixe horses to carry him owt of the cytty," *i.e.*, on his leaving to assume the viceroyalty of Ireland.

" 177. '*ffrances, Earle of Bedford*'—He had been the second Lord Russell, of Thornhaugh, and had succeeded, 3rd May, 1627, in the family honours, his cousin Edward, third Earl of Bedford. His eldest son William was created, 11th May, 1694, Marquess of Tavistock and Duke of Bedford. *Ibid.* '*Armiger*'—This is a baptismal name in our own day with the Sealy family, of co. Cork.

" 178. '*lent gratis*' = without requiring interest on the loan, *ut freq.*

" 179. '*yonge*' = evidently "George." See p. 181. *Ibid.* '*allowance of my two yongest sons, ffrances and Robert*' = £500 per annum for their maintenance at Geneva. This would be about £3,000 a year of our currency.

" 180. '*my cozen croon, vintener in cheapside*'—In the "Visi-

tation of London," 1633-35, printed by the Harleian Society, the pedigree of Croone is given. See vol. i., p. 205. John Croone, of Broxwood, Herefordshire, married Margaret, daughter of James Boyle, of Hereford, and had issue Henry Croone, of London, who was the vintner. I have noted repeatedly that the Earl of Cork's relations were numerous, and that he is never ashamed to set forth their positions in life. But he lived in a time when the younger sons of the English gentry were customarily brought up to trade; when the freest intercourse subsisted between the aristocrat and the shopkeeper; and intermarriages in what we now regard as different grades of society were of constant occurrence. There are indications in our day of a return to this healthy usage; and the sooner "caste" is broken in our midst, the better for the nation. *Ibid.* '*Old Mr Shelberry*' = solicitor to Sir Walter Raleigh. Let us note his name, while we grieve that he was "in wants." *Ibid.* '*drowned coming thorough London bridge*'—The narrow arches and the huge starlings of Old London Bridge rendered passage by water perilous. Boatmen had to "shoot the rapids;" and contemporaneous chronicles tell of lives lost continually in the hazardous experiment.

Page 181. '*the colledg howse of Yoghall*'—Man proposes and God disposes. So far as we can see into Lord Cork's plans at this time, they were as follows:—He would remain in England himself, and his son Dungarvan is to make this old mansion his residence.

Five hundred pounds are given Lady Dungarvan to furnish it; and she and her husband "ar to keep house of themselves." Changed was everything suddenly. In three months' time the Earl of Cork leaves England for ever. The College becomes his own abiding-place for two years of public trouble and personal decay, and within its walls he closes his eventful history! *Ibid.* '*if the Kinge hold his Jorney into Skotlande*'—The Earl of Cork, with whom loyalty was a passion, shrewdly, nevertheless, divined Charles's instability and incapacity. Hence his "wager."

Page 182. '*Annarye in devonshier*'—Sir James St. Leger (from whom descend the Lords Doneraile) married, *circa* 1515, Anne, eldest daughter and co-heir of Thomas, seventh Earl of Ormonde, and received with her thirty-six manors in England, among which was this estate of Annery. His great-granddaughter Eulalie was married to Tristram Arscott, who purchased Annery of his father-in-law, Sir John St. Leger. With other children of this marriage was John Arscott (called "Captain" in p. 183), of whom the Earl of Cork purchased the property. The price was apparently small; but Annery had been heavily mortgaged, as will be seen presently. *Ibid.* "*sent in cartes and tendred to Mr Jason* 3300li"—In other places I have remarked the same "*cartage*"; and it is evident that the Earl of Cork's payments were made customarily *in specie*. See p. 190, first line, "one Cli in golde". *Ibid.* '*Marstone Bigod in Somerset-*

shier' = Marston, near Frome. It is the seat of the present Earl of Cork.

Page 183. '*Clenlishe*' = Clengish, co. Limerick, where was seated a branch of the Geraldine family, now represented by the Baronetical FitzGeralds of Castle Ishen (see p. 1 of this volume and note). This "Edmund ffitz Thomas Gerald", finding in 1643 that his castle of Clengish must fall into the hands of the rebels, burnt it to the ground. He was, in reward, created a baronet of Ireland, 8 February, 164$\frac{4}{5}$. On the restoration of peace, he settled himself at Castle Ishen, near Charleville, co. Cork, where the tenth baronet now resides. *Ibid.* '*costern*' (?) = custard-bowl, or some kind of *épergne*. I cannot find the word in any dictionary, and am constrained to make this conjecture. See it again, p. 187. *Ibid.* '*horslytter*'—See former note (in vol. iv., *s. v.*). *Ibid.* '*the nags head in cheapside*'. —This hostelry of "my cozen croon" is a household word in polemics. In 1604, about forty years after Archbishop Parker's consecration to the See of Canterbury, a tale began to be told that this rite had been only a travesty at the Nag's Head, Cheapside, and that the chain of English episcopal succession was in consequence broken. But the official register at Lambeth proves that Archbishop Parker's consecration took place at Lambeth; and Dr. Lingard, the R. C. historian, who examined this register, accepted its authenticity. The controversy is now regarded as closed.

" 184. '*Marston Bigod*'—See p. 182.

Page 185. '*boxe of wrytings . . . for my yongest son Robert Boyle*' = Deeds, relative to the estates, that were to be his portion.

„ 186. *Halberton*' = a parish near Tiverton. *Ibid.* '*Saltcomberin*' = Saltcombe, p. 189.

„ 188. '*Sir Walter Raleighes tobackoe*' = Tobacco as introduced into England and Ireland by Raleigh. *Ibid.* '*in cond essex*' = "in comitatu Essex."

„ 189. '*I obteyned his Ma^ts graceows pardon*'—How? By a douceur of £200. As we go deeper into the story of these reigns, we find more and more revealed to us that "money" could do everything at the Court. Here is a man, "indicted and outlawed for wilfull murther", forgiven and restored for the foregoing sum, along with some "ffees and chardges"! The £200 were, I suppose, for the King, and the £48 5*s.* for his officials. How long will it take to dissipate the pseudo-aureole round the pathetic face (as painted) of Charles I.? *Ibid.* '*xtned by the name of Richarde*'—As I have noted previously, the name was given by the sponsors, not by the parents. *Ibid.* '*my selfe the poor Earle of Corke*'—Here is breathed a sigh, like as of weariness in his life's journey; and the first I find in this Diary. Be it remembered that the Earl was now closing his seventy-fifth year, and that he had accomplished more in that period than dozens of ordinary mortals in their combined existences. Perhaps it was only an expression of humility. *Ibid.* '*in con^d devon*'—"In comitatu Devon."

Page 190. '*to my Robins yong Mrs*'—This is an interesting entry, relative to Robert Boyle. *Ibid.* '*my Lo. Edward Howards daughter*' (she was Anne, only daughter of Edward, Lord Howard, of Escrick, Yorkshire) is the wife designed for him by his father; and "a smale golde Ring with a dyamond" is bestowed on the young lady by way of betrothal. "Robin" was now in his fifteenth year, and had probably never beheld the girl's face. He died a bachelor, and she wedded Charles, Earl of Carlisle.

" 192. '*two indented deeds . . . my Lord Edward Howard for Robert*'—These were "entrusted" to him, as father of the *fiancée*. *Ibid.* '*I sent . . . my sedan and a new iron cheste*'—namely, by ship to Ireland, whither the Earl of Cork is now about to proceed. The "sedan" seems to indicate growing infirmities. His making up his deeds, perfecting them, sealing them in boxes, and depositing them with trustworthy custodians, were the wise acts of a man advanced in life, and now "setting his house in order."

" 194. '*thearle of Warwick . . . my daughter Marie*'—We have the preliminaries of this alliance, interesting to all acquainted with the autobiography of the Countess of Warwick. A marriage portion of £7,000, equal to five times as much of our currency, proves the Earl's forgiveness of "unruly" Marie.

" 195. '*statute staple*' = a bond, or record, acknowledged before the Mayor and one of the constables of the

Staple; by virtue of which bond the creditor may immediately have the execution upon the debtor's body, land, and goods. [BAILEY.]

Page 196. '*Stalbridge*'—The manor thus conveyed to Robert Boyle, became, in 1644, on his return from his foreign travels, his place of residence. In his autobiographical memoir he constantly mentions Stalbridge, and describes his philosophical investigations pursued in its retirement.

„ 197. '*Mrs washington*'—Too noticeable a name to be overlooked. *Ibid.* '*a golden token to my wife*'—Perhaps a slip of the pen for "his" wife = Lady Stafford. It is possible the Earl meant that this 'golden token' had once belonged to his 'wife.' Elsewhere we find him distributing her jewels, &c.

„ 198. '*to goe for Irelande*'—This was the Earl of Cork's adieu to the land of his birth; and we follow his steps with interest. He leaves Stalbridge, October 8th [1641], for Frome, a distance of about thirty miles, stopping at Marston Biggot, three miles from the latter place, to hold a Court leet and receive attornment=acknowledgment of his being their landlord, of all the tenants. Next day, he reaches, *viâ* Wells, Glastonbury, about twenty miles of journey; October 10th, he is at Bridgwater, fifteen miles further; and on the 11th he arrives at his port of embarkation, Minehead, twenty-six miles from Bridgwater. At Minehead, in the house of Isaac Thornbury, the receiver of customs, he remains for four days, waiting, no doubt, for a favourable wind. He takes ship in

The Amity, of which a certain Jones is owner and master. It is of "burthen 60 Tonnes," just of the same size as are the little coasters that dart to and fro in the present day. The Earl, with his company, lands "at Yoghall on Sonday morning, being the xvijth October." The hour of arrival is early; and, like a Christian man, "I went," he adds, "to morning praier to give God thancks for our safe and speedy passadge." Here he abides until the Tuesday following, and October 19th he is once more in his old castle of Lismore.

Page 199. '*given one cap^{n} Kelly*' . . . '*given old Morgan powlden*' . . . '*given vnto two english gent*'—The good Earl's bounties are multiplying. He is not weary in well-doing. Leaving Minehead he sent £20 to free a clergyman out of prison. He now aids a Connaught gentleman, "that was in wants;" an old man, "to carry him to Sir Charles Coott;" two fellow-countrymen, "who were put ashore at Beerhaven." *Ibid.* '*the waies being soe dangerows*'—On the 23rd of October, 1641, the great Irish rebellion broke out. The first blow was struck by Sir Phelim O'Neill, in the county of Tyrone. He had been hospitably entertained by Lord Caulfield at the castle of Charlemont; but, while the feast was proceeding, the noble host and his family were seized and bound; the warders were made prisoners, and the castle was plundered. Dungannon was surprised on the same night, and the flourishing settlements of Ulster were instantaneously enwrapt in

war and bloodshed. An indiscriminate massacre of the Protestants everywhere took place. The spirit of insurrection soon spread; and, ere long, the chief portion of the island was involved in the horrors of an exterminating Civil War. I must, however, confine my attention to the district illustrated in these pages. By a providential circumstance for Youghal, its proprietor, the Earl of Cork, unknowing what was occurring, had turned his steps thitherward. He had been for some time in London, in attendance on parliament during Strafford's trial, and was now released, and permitted to revisit Ireland. Accompanied by his son, Lord Broghill, newly married to the Lady Margaret Howard, daughter of the Earl of Suffolk, he had landed at Youghal, as we have seen, on Sunday, October 17th, and on the 19th he had proceeded to Lismore, where he intended to sojourn. The news of the rising of the north reached Munster on the 25th, when the Earl of Cork, Lord and Lady Broghill, and other persons of distinction, were dining with the Earl of Barrymore; and a weary messenger, who had made extraordinary exertions, brought them terrible tidings from Dublin. In the despatches from the Lords Justices, the Earl of Cork was directed to employ his utmost prudence and skill to save Munster from the calamities that were desolating the north. He straightway raised among his English tenantry, who were bound by their leases to serve in person as militia, or to find substitutes, five

hundred cavalry, which he placed under command of his sons Broghill and Kinalmeaky, and four hundred foot, to garrison his towns and castles, the charges for the whole array being provided out of his private resources for many months. The following recently published work will be found to shed much new light on this memorable period, whilst Miss Hickson's own commentaries are full of thought and insight, and luminously put—"Ireland in the Seventeenth Century; or, The Irish Massacres of 1641-2, their Causes and Results. Illustrated by Extracts from the unpublished State Papers, the unpublished MSS. in the Bodleian Library, Lambeth Library, and the Library of the Royal Dublin Society, relating to the Plantations of 1610-39; a selection from the unpublished Depositions relating to the Massacres, with facsimiles; and the Reports of the Trials in the High Court of Justice in 1652-4, from the unpublished MSS. in Trinity College, Dublin. By Mary Hickson, with a Preface by J. A. Froude, M.A. 2 vols. 8vo. 1884. (Longmans.)

Page 200. '*to releev . . the fforte at corke*'—This fort is in a perfect state, and is occupied as a military post. It is situated on the high ground, near St. Finbarn's Cathedral, and it commands the whole city. *Ibid.* '*Skiddie's castle*'—See vol. i., p. 282; ii., p. 407.

„ 201. '*Taxlifters*' = custom-house officers. The Earl of Cork transmits the money through them, perhaps, on account of the troublous times. *Ibid.* '*the*

defence and provision of Castle Lyons' = The Earl of Barrymore's residence. The rebellion had now broken out in Munster. *Ibid. 'lasard'*—I do not understand this word: query, '*carbynes*' as in page 205. *Ibid. 'snaphawnces'* = "a firelock, a gun that strikes fire without a match" [BAILEY]. The word is German, *Schnaphahn*; and we have here the date of the flint-and-steel musket's introduction. *Ibid. 'Adam waring caste 2 other [pieces of ordnance] for me'*—With other uses of his iron, the Earl of Cork had cast cannons of different calibre at his furnaces; and had distributed them among his castles and the towns on his Irish estates. Five of these pieces remained in the blockhouse of Youghal, until it was dismantled A.D. 1811. They were then fixed on the pier head to serve as mooring-posts for shipping; and they were transferred, in 1853, to the town walls that skirt the burial-ground of St. Mary's Church, where they may be seen looking out through embrasures, as in the days of old. Lord Broghill, writing to his father from Lismore, 11 January, 164½, mentions these guns: —"I tried one of the ordnances made at the forge, and it held with two pound charge, so that I will plant it upon the terras over the river." See of Adam Waring, vol. ii., p. 427.

Page 202. '*Aquavite*' = whisky. *Ibid. 'gascoigne wynes'* = of Gascony, as before. *Ibid. 'the Lo. president of Mounster'* = Sir William St. Leger. *Ibid. 'ffive hundreth pownds ster .... for his ma^ts service'*—The royal exchequer was run dry. *Ibid. 'she staied at*

(12) *yoghall for a passadge*" &c.—I may in this place remark that the Earl of Cork's entries here and henceforth become confusing; nor is it to be wondered at, if we bear in mind the public anxieties that must have weighed him down. Sometimes he is obliged to turn back in his Diary, to use pages that he had unintentionally skipped; and sometimes, as in entries like the present, where he has chronicled an event, he makes addenda, days or weeks after, so as to complete the record. Lady Kynalmeaky left Lismore, 21 December, 1641, to go *viâ* Youghal to England; and, on her leaving, the Earl of Cork notes the circumstance in his journal ["this daie"]; but in the same page he afterwards mentions what occurred on the 11th and 12th of January following. While, moreover, the months follow each other consecutively, the dates of the days are constantly transposed, *e.g.*, next after what happened on the 21st, come memoranda applying to December 16th and 17th.

Page 203. '*the now Bicshop of Waterford and Lismoor*' = Archibald Adair, D.D., a Scot, Dean of Raphoe, and formerly Bishop of Killala. He was appointed by patent 13th July, 1641, but was forced soon after his consecration to flee into England, where he died at Bristol, in 1647. *Ibid.* '*Mr Edmond peirie*' = Edward Perry, a merchant of Youghal, of which corporation he was bailiff A.D. 1664, and mayor in 1674. He was buried at St. Mary's, Youghal, 18th Nov., 1696. His "tokens," along with all struck by other tradesmen of

Youghal, were described and illustrated with facsimile engravings by Prebendary Hayman in the "Journal of the Kilkenny and South-East of Ireland Archæological Society," in 1859.

Page 204. '*barrels of gunpowder . . . matche . . . lead.*' These importations from Minehead sufficiently tell of the troublous times. *Ibid.* '*my 2 yongest sons*' = Francis and Robert, now at Geneva. Whate'er betides, their father never forgets their provision. *Ibid.* '29. *I departed from Lismoor, and came that night . . . to yoghall*'—This is a very important entry in the Diary, and yet there is a tangle that we cannot unravel. The "29" [January, 164½] is evidently an error; for the Earl of Cork proceeds to say that he put up "at Sir Peercie Smythes at the chantrie 24th Januarie, 1641." It will not solve the difficulty if we read January 9th or 19th; because, in Morrice's "Life of the Earl of Orrery," we find (with several other letters of the Earl of Cork) his lordship writing to Lord Goring from "Yoghall, this twelfth day about midnight, after a heavy and sorrowful Christmas, 1641." "Twelfth day" would be January 6th. According to the Diary, he was then at Lismore.

" 205. '*bond of* 2000^{li} . . . *to Sir Robert Tynt*'—The Earl of Cork's devoted loyalty is here further illustrated. *Ibid.* '*Ballycrynnan*' = Ballycrenan. This castle is in fine preservation. Within its walls, Lady Tynte, née Elizabeth Boyle, and once Edmund Spenser's wife, closed her mortal existence, and was buried in the neighbouring church of Kil-

credun. *Ibid.* '*lead taken from my Tarris of the Colledge.*' '*Tarris*' = terraced roof; or did the Earl of Cork intend "towers"? At this time he built five circular turrets at the angles of the College park, and raised platforms of earth on which he placed ordnance to command the town and harbour. "Flankers," as they were called, were quite in vogue at this time, as the mode of fortification; and the English settlers erected their defenced houses after this fashion. See "Notes on Bawns" in the "Ulster Journal of Archæology," vol. vi., pp. 125-155. The Earl of Cork's five flankers are in excellent preservation. *Ibid.* '*such hamers*' = snaphawnces, of p. 201.

Page 206. '*Arnolde Wintel*' = Arnold Winkle. A tombstone erected by him in memory of his son Thomas, who died 11 November, 1637, is in good preservation in St. Mary's Churchyard. "Arnold Winkle's holdings" in the Base or lower town, are often mentioned in Youghal Corporate leases.

„ 207. '*the Carrick*' = Carrick-on-Suir, where are the remains of a magnificent castle belonging to the Ormonde family. *Ibid.* '*my own weak companies*' = his tenantry as before. *Ibid.* '*the pynck*' [*pinque*, French], "a kind of heavy narrow-sterned ship." [JOHNSON.] '*Camphier*', '*Sroncally*', '*Ballynatra*', &c.—These are all localities in the neighbourhood of Youghal. *Ibid.* '*Court of guard*' = mainguard, or chief military post in a town. Prisoners, for safety, were commonly kept there.

Ibid. '*the decies*' = that portion of the county of Waterford which is adjacent to the county of Cork, *ut freq.*

Page 208. '*the Maior of Yoghall*' = James Gallevan. *Ibid.* '*to Stalbridge*'—The Earl of Cork sends thither, for safety, all his papers and plates.

" 209. '*The Lo. Inchiquin*'—He was appointed to be Lord President of Munster, on the decease of his father-in-law, Sir William St. Leger. *Ibid.* '*Haleboling*' = Haulbowline, an island in Cork harbour, as before. *Ibid.* '*Duncannon*'—A fort near Waterford, still maintained and strongly garrisoned. *Ibid.* '332 *english . . . lodged and provided for in my Sowth abbey*' = the Franciscan friary. Not a vestige of this religious house now remains; yet it must have been in fair preservation and its domestic portions habitable in the Earl of Cork's day.

" 210. '*To search Sir Robert Tynts castle in yoghall, and to seiz all his money*'—In what straits the army must have been, ere the President of Munster could have issued such an order! *Ibid.* '*seizure of* 273^{li} *of the moneis of John Crockford*'—We have further violence done to loyal subjects. Crockford was from Somersetshire; and he was sending with his wife his money out of the country.

" 211. '*cahirmona*' = Cahermone, near Midleton, in county Cork. *Ibid.* '*smal hawnce*' = snaphawnces, as in p. 201. *Ibid.* '*Lo. Bicshop of Ossorie*' = Jonas Wheeler, appointed Bishop of Ossory, by patent dated 7 May 1613, died in 1640, at the great age

of ninety-seven. Sir James Ware was possessed of a manuscript compiled by this prelate, entitled "The Present State of the Bishopric of Ossory, anno 1619" (MS. Clarendon, 75). *Ibid.* '*Meryann*' = Merrion, near Dublin, as before.

Page 212. '*a lawfull seizure & forfeicted by decree in thexcheqr* —I note, yet with little surprise, these arbitrary acts, done in the king's name. *Ibid.* '*Mr david Blany, curate of yoghall*'—His name does not appear in BRADY's "Records of Cork," nor in COTTON's "Fasti."

„ 213. The Diary, hitherto kept with such regularity, now exhibits a *hiatus* of four months (May to August, 1642, both inclusive). We learn from other sources how a considerable portion of this time was filled by the Earl of Cork. As *custos rotulorum* of the counties of Cork and Waterford, and in obedience to the commands of the Lords Justices of Ireland, he held during the months of July and August Sessions, Courts in the Guildhall of Youghal for the indictment of the Munster rebels, and there he entered upon inquiries affecting the lives and properties of many chief nobles, gentry, as well as humbler classes of the province. Among "Miscellaneous MSS.", $\frac{24}{Q\,5}$, in the Royal Irish Academy, Dublin, is "*no.* 58. *A noate or scedule of the names of such persons as are indicted of Treason at the gen̄all Sessions of the peace held at Youghall, in the County of Corcke, the second day of August, Anno Dni.* 1642, *being founde to be in actuall Rebellion.*"

„ 214. '*the Lord viscount Kynalmeaky was . . . killed*"—

This was Lewis Boyle, born in 1619, and married in 1639 to Lady Elizabeth Fielding, daughter of the Earl of Denbigh. He left no issue. King Charles II. created, in 1660, Lady Kynalmeaky Countess of Guilford for her life. *Ibid.* '*cornoll*= colonel, as before. *Ibid.* '*drom anry*'=Dromana. *Ibid.* '*my chapple in yoghall*'=the south transept of St. Mary's Church.

Page 215. '*the Iland*'= Capel Island, an uninhabited island near the mouth of the harbour of Youghal, distant about five miles from the mainland. *Ibid.* '*Thearle of Barrymore . . . deceased this morning*' [29 September, 1642]. His was a noble spirit; and his unripe decease was a terrible blow to English interests in Munster. His burial must have been impressive. The Earl's words are graphic, "his Lo^p being interred with the rights of a soldier the sonday next following in my chapple at yoghall, the Lo. of Inchequyn with veary many other being present."

„ 216. '*M^rs An Howard, daughter to the Lorde Edw: Howarde*" = The bride he designed for his son Robert, as before. *Ibid.* '*the Indictments*'= of those who had been arraigned for high treason at the Sessions in August and September held in Youghal Guildhall.

Page 217. '*sakee*' = the Sacre threw a ball of 5 lbs.; the Minion of $4\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. See the calibre of artillery set forth in vol. i., pp. 290, 291. *Ibid.* '*purdam*' = purdon. *Ibid.* '*stoarhouse in yoghall*'—See vol. ii., p. 373.

„ 218. '*a new yeares guifte for my 4 grandchildren*'—We

find the good old Earl, in the midst of trouble, remembering lovingly his kith and kin.

Page 219. '*being bothe now sick and in wantes*'—To be noted as evidencing continuous sympathy with human suffering by the "Great Earl."

„ 220. '*M$_r$ Atkins, of powlmore, died*'—His tombstone is in the ruined church of Cloynepriest, near Youghal; but the date of his decease is given as 14 February, 1642. *Ibid.* '*hanged at Yoghall*'—At the northern end of the town of Youghal, is a rising ground called Gibbet Hill in Corporate leases of the seventeenth century. The Union workhouse now occupies the site of this old place of execution.

„ 221. '*to be kept and drest carefully for my son Robert, when god shall send him home from his fforreign travailes*' —His "Benjamin" is evermore in his thoughts.

„ 222. '*Nichas pyne, of Mogely*'—For particulars about this family, see vol. i., pp. 289, 290.

„ 224. '*Lymerick*'—When the insurrectionary spirit reached the county of Limerick, the insurgent army under Lord Ikerrin, Lord Muskerry, and General Barry marched on Limerick city, the gates of which were thrown open by the inhabitants. The garrison of 200 men shut themselves up in the castle; but, after an obstinate defence, they were obliged to surrender. Sir Percy Smyth's effort to bring back the citizens to their allegiance was a total failure. *Ibid.* '*my laste will and testament*'—Vide full Life as before.

„ 225. '*getting neither moneis nor victuals owt of England*'

—Things are growing darker and darker; and our only wonder is how the loyalists were able to keep their ground, under the circumstances.

Page 227. '*a partie of horse . . . entred the town of Lismoor*'—This surprise of the town is sad, especially as it occurred "ffor want of good watch." The Earl of Cork's precautions, of which we had an account in pages 218 and 219, saved the castle; but the insurgents came so far as "even to the owt gate."

„ 228. '*the sowe*'—A mediæval instrument of war, used for covering men while breaching walls. It was a kind of house on wheels, double planked with oak and covered with hides; the ridge of the roof was very sharp, that missiles might glance off. The "sow" was revived in the wars of 1641-43, and is described by the Irish historians. See WRIGHT's "Ireland," vol. i., pp. 686, 687.

„ 229. '*Siege of Cappoquin*'—Historical events will be reserved for notice in the Earl of Cork's Life, as before.

„ 230. We have but one entry in the month of July, or rather there is a summary of proceedings during the month in one paragraph. We reserve comments as above on what is historical.

„ 231-32. Recipes for different ailments are significant of failing health. The End is now approaching.

„ 232-233. The closing entries are settlements of his worldly indebtedness. The Earl of Cork "owes no man anything."

A. B. G.

GENERAL INDEX TO NOTES AND ILLUSTRATIONS TO THE WHOLE WORK (FIRST SERIES).

INASMUCH as in these Notes and Illustrations nothing noticeable in these "Lismore Papers" has been overpassed (save inadvertently), a full Index to them, such as follows this, is practically a good working index for the entire "Diary." No doubt there are many obscure Irish names—persons and places—inevitably unannotated, and so unrecorded in the present Index. The game had not been worth the candle to have superfluously laboured to trace, verify, and illustrate these. But (*Deo volente*) it is my intention (agreeably to promise in vol. i. p. 273-4), to give as complete a list as possible of all occurring names, with such supplementary information as may be obtained in the interval, at the close of the Second Series, *i.e.*, an exhaustive Index for both Series. Meantime no Reader (it is believed) will consult the present one without benefit; for in these Notes and Illustrations are brought together no little out-of-the way lore from many sources—all in as condensed form as might be. The first syllable is the rule of sequence; but as close alphabetical order as was possible has been aimed at. See further in Introduction to vols. i. and ii. (vol. i. pp. xxvi-vii) and the same to vols. iii., iv., and v. (pp. v, vii), on Prebendary Hayman's inestimable service in these Notes and Illustrations.—A. B. G.

A.

Abbeys, two, of Youghal, i. 296.
Abbot, Archbishop, i. 285.
According, i. 282.
Acquited, ii. 428.
Adair, Dr., v. 285.
Aduces, ii. 361.
Adventure and chardg, iv. 259.
Adwardsonen, iv. 263.
Affane, ii. 429.
Ager, Sir Anthony, ii. 355.

Agharran, ii. 408.
Aghglassan, ii. 347.
Aghmarten, ii. 405.
Aglish, i. 300.
Aherlo, i. 299.
Aldworth, Sir Richard, ii. 380.
Alehowses, iv. 234.
Aleterneatile, ii. 360.
Alienacon, v. 266.
Allen, John, iv. 254.
All hollenday, v. 249.
Almanac, new, i. 293.
Almayn, ii. 412.
Almeshowses at Youghal, i. 292 (see 'Youghal').
Almesses, ii. 351-2, 359 (word misplaced here).
Alsen = Alison, i. 285.
Alunesbery, ii. 413.
Amvrey man, ii. 427.
Anderson, Sir James, ii. 402.
Andirons, iv. 264.
Andrewes, dean, ii. 420-1.
Angell = coin, i. 278; v. 236 *et alibi* (see 'Gabrell').
Annandaile, ii. 381; v. 258.
Annarye, v. 276.
Answer [to indictment], iv. 240.
Anye, ii. 361, 409; iii. 268.
Aparell, iii. 236-7.
Apple trees, cane, ii. 418; v. 251.
Appologie, ii. 381.
Apprentice, v. 251.
Aquavite, v. 284.
Arbitration, v. 237.
Archdeacon, John, iv. 240-1.
Archye, Jester, ii. 413, 422 (see 'Armstrong').
Ardkitts, ii. 348.
Ardnesack, ii. 348.
Arestes = Eustace, i. 285.
Armes and crests, i. 284.
Armiger, v. 274.
Armors of proof, v. 252-3.
Armstrong, Archy, iv. 262 (see 'Archye').
Arragh, iv. 237, 254; v. 237.
Artillery, i. 290-1.
Arundell, earl of, ii. 389.
Ashbernham, John, ii. 423.
Ashe, Lady, iii. 254.
Asketton, iii. 247, 250.
Astrological birth-signs, i. 274; iii. 275-6; iv. 246; v. 240 *et alibi.*
Athlone, visct., ii. 348.
Atkins, v. 291.
Attach, v. 241.
Audly, i. 294.
Aungier, Lord, ii. 385.
Ausham, ii. 414.
Avoyde, iv. 262; v. 259.
Awcher, Sir Anthony, ii. 346.
Awmore, river, ii. 403.
Ayde, princes, ii. 352-3.

B.

B capital, use of, and others, i. 273.
Backsides, ii. 380-1.
Baden, Giles, ii. 411.
Badminton, v. 248.
Baglear, v. 241.
Bags, sweet, v. 267.
Bagshawe, Sir Edward, iii. 250.
Bailey, Nath., iv. 261.
Baking, ii. 348-9.
Balasters, ii. 408.
Bald deer, i. 300; ii. 356.
Balthazar, i. 280-1; v. 241.

Baltimore, iii. 200; lord, ii. 383.
Ball = cordial, v. 254, 258.
Balligobban, ii. 347.
Ballinlowntagh, ii. 344.
Ballyclement, ii. 403.
Ballycrynnan, ii. 402; v. 286-7.
Ballydergan, ii. 344; iii. 247.
Ballydingen, &c., iv. 265.
Ballyduffe, i. 281; ii. 402.
Ballygomeshie, ii. 390.
Ballyhamlet, i. 284.
Bally In, i. 282.
Ballykeely, ii. 427; iii. 275.
Ballykenely, ii. 403.
Ballyknoyll, ii. 386.
Ballylangienner, ii. 422.
Ballymartyr, i. 283; v. 266.
Bally Mc pheris, ii. 390.
Bally Mc skanlan, ii. 396, 401.
Ballymodane, ii. 413.
Ballynacorra, i. 276.
Ballynaspick, i. 288.
Ballyncholly, ii. 411.
Ballyncolly, ii. 399.
Ballynecloghy, ii. 406.
Ballynehawe, ii. 406.
Ballynetra, iv. 240, 246; v. 247-8.
Ballyngarry, ii. 419; iii. 258-9.
Ballysaggard, ii. 403.
Ballytrasney, i. 286-7.
Ballyurbane, ii. 408.
Ballyvergan, v. 241.
Baltinglas, iii. 259-60.
Bandon, founder of, i. 275; bridge money, i. 301; muster at, ii. 352; gates of, ii. 401; v. 235; river, v. 243.
Banking, v. 256.
Baptismal name, ii. 368.
Barbers, i. 284-5.
Barloe, Mr., ii. 419; Bp. Barlow, ii. 420-1.
Barricke, ii. 373; v. 253.
Barries great island, v. 247.
Barrony, ii. 412; in Tiperary, v. 240.
Barry als McAdam, v. 257.
Barry, lord = Barrymore, i. 293; ii. 404; iv. 240; v. 252, 290.
Barryrathe, ii. 345.
Bartry, ii. 369.
Bath, the, v. 245, 248.
Battie, Sir John, ii. 386.
Bawn, ii. 363-4; iii. 259.
Bay, and water course, ii. 402.
Bayes, iv. 232, 264.
Bayly, Bp. of Bangor, v. 250. The following is the title of his book—"The Practise of Pietie directing a Christian how to walke that he may please God." The third edition. Profitably amplified by the Author, 1613 (12°). 35 editions had been published by 1635, and these were followed by many others until recently.
Bealick, ii. 357, 397.
Bear, great = barley, i. 282.
Beaumont, Sir John, ii. 355; Sir Thos., ii. 366; Visct., iii. 265.
Beazar stone, i. 285; iv. 232; v. 259.
Bedford, earl of, v. 274; lord of, ii. 422.
Bed, give a, ii. 409, 410, 411; bed-steddle, ii. 370; iii. 239.
Beecher, Sir William, ii. 422.
Beetle kernels, ii. 392.
Belloved, great, v. 274.
Belvilly, ii. 390, 391, 393.

Bennet's castle and lands, i. 284, 294; monument, i. 299-300; history of Bandon, ii. 352, 401; iii. 241; iv. 245.
Berckyn, v. 266.
Bever, i. 295.
Bingly, Sir John, ii. 429.
Birch, Dr., i. xii.
Birnes country, iii. 243.
Biskaner, ii. 413.
Blacknoll, Richard, i. 280; suits with, ii. 406-7; iii. 260; iv. 240, *et freq.*
Blackwater, ii. 391, 392; v. 259.
Blackrock, iv. 241.
Blainy, curate, v. 289.
Bland, Sir James, ii. 395.
Blaskeis, ii. 387; v. 253.
Bluett, iv. 264; v. 253.
Blundell, Sir Ffrancis, ii. 347, 366.
Blunt, Sir James, ii. 400.
Boat, sayn, i. 287.
Bohemia, queen of, v. 263.
Bolton, Sir Richard, ii. 350-1, 370; v. 258.
Boncritheens = Bon-Chrêtien, v. 251.
Bones, making any, iii. 265.
Book, my, iv. 236; = bond, i. 282; rare little, ii. 417-18.
Bookbynder = barrister, i. 281.
Bordeaux, iv. 240.
Borlases, Reduction of Ireland, ii. 364; iii. 249.
Botiller, Theobald le, i. 280.
Bourck, Una, i. 274. See Introduction, i. xxii.
Bourke, Edmund, ii, 409.
Bowcher, iv. 252.
Bowling green, v. 257.
Bowmarris = Beaumaris, ii. 432; iii. 248.
Bowrchier, Sir Henry, ii. 352.
Bowrck, Lord, ii. 349.
Bowrck, Richard, ii. 389.
Boyle, Elizabeth, wife of Spenser, i. xiv-xviii; Edward, ii. 390; Sir George, ii. 411; Geffray (drowned), i. 288; grandchildren's letters, i. xi; Richard, Bp. of Cork, ii. 342, 355-6; iii. 238; iv. 261-2; v. 250; Lewis and Hodge, iii. 244; lady Mary ('unripe match'), iii. 245; v. 254, 263, 279 *et alibi*; blind preacher, iii. 245; Michael, merchant of London, ii. 411; Michael, Bp. of Lismore, &c., ii. 411; iv. 257; Francis, iii. 253; Robert, i. xxiv; iii. 261, 266; iv. 241, 249, 251-2, 260, 263, 264; v. 249, 255; v. 256, 257, 258, 259, 274, 278, 279, 286, 291 *et freq.*; Dorothie, iii. 266; Roger ('poor kinsman'), v. 241; Joshua, v. 241, 256; John ('eldest brother'), iii. 267; Richard ('infant'), iii. 271; lady Kath. and Beaumont, ii. 354-5; Roger ('monument'), ii. 417; Henry ('cozen'), ii. 419.
Boyyne, ii. 429.
Brabazon, lady, ii. 372-3.
Brady, Luke, i. 276.
Bramford, ii. 426.
Brave, iii. 271.
Bread, ii. 345.
Breghnagh, ii. 391.
Brien, or Brian, Sir Barnaby, ii. 341, 386.

Bridge, London, v. 275.
Bristol, earl of, ii. 400-1 ; v. 255.
Broghill, ii. 357 ; iii. 250-1.
Brother-in-law, v. 239 ; 'religeows brother,' v. 262.
Brouncker, Edw., i. 297.
Brown, Sir Thos., ii. 344; Valentine, ii. 363.
Bryde, river, ii. 413.
Buck, v. 273-4.
Buckingham, duchess of, ii. 412.
Budgell, i. xii.
Bugbeare, v. 257.
Burghe, Lord, ii. 364-5.
Burgomynes = bergamot, v. 251.
Burgoyne, iii. 270.
Burrowes, Erasmus, v. 239.
Burt, Thomas, iii. 271.
Butler, vicar, ii. 356; Thomas, Lord Cahir, ii. 411-12.
Button, Sir Thos., ii. 427.
Buy = bwee, i. 283.
Byble MS., ii. 417.
Bytt-maker, iv. 251.

C.

Caddow's, v. 269.
Cade, John, ii. 346.
Cahermore, v. 288.
Cahir, Lord of, v. 253.
Calandrino Pompew, ii. 431.
Cales [Cadiz], fleet for, ii. 385, 387.
Calf, in, ii. 345.
Calleros Eighter, i. 282.
Cambroly, iii. 268.
Came stone, i. 285.
Cannon, Irish, v. 284.
Cantreds, iii. 247.
Canty Marten, v. 243 (see 'Encanty').
Capel Island and Inchiquin, i. 300 (for 'there' read 'these').
Capella, Phillip de, iv. 260-1.
Capoguyn = Capoquyn, i. 288 ; bridge, ii. 383, 413 ; siege of, v. 292.
Cappagh, i. 293 ; ii. 342-3.
Care, no, i. 274.
Carew, Parson, ii. 376; Robert, v. 249.
Carleton, Lord, ii. 431.
Carpes, young, iv. 236 ; v. 268.
Carrick, ii. 359, 408 ; iv. 242 ; v. 287 ; c. tohill, ii. 399 ; c. leyn, ii. 423.
Carrinbeg in Ivagh, ii. 399.
Carrowmeer, ii. 375 ; iv. 235, 254 ; v. 241.
Cartron, iii. 248, 252.
Cary, Edw., and Mrs. Margery, ii. 343.
Caspar, Gaspar, Jaspar, i. 280, 281.
Caste of goshawks, i. 281.
Castlane Necrusshy, ii. 348.
Castlehaven, earl of, ii. 358-9, 393; v. 267.
Castle Lyons, v. 283-4 ; v. 235.
Catelyn, Sergeant, iii. 255.
Cater, iv. 234.
Catherlagh, ii. 359.
Cattley, ii. 390.
Caulfield, Calfield, Lord, iii. 236. Dr. Caulfield, i. xiv, 278, 283, 284, 291.
Cayntie, ii. 429.
Cecil, Sir Edward, ii. 385-6 (misprinted 'Call,' p. 386).
Censures, iii. 241 ; iv. 253, 256.

Chancell (at Youghal), ii. 368-9.
Chapel Izod, i. 288-9; iii. 247; newe, ii. 393-4; v. 248.
Chaplains, ii. 426; iii. 266; wife of, iv. 242.
Charles I., ii. 377-80; lending to, ii. 425, 431; iii. 255; c. town, iv. 260; c. lishan, v. 264; interference with marriages, iii. 269; v. 255; subsidies of, v. 237; warres in Scotland, v. 251-2; impecuniosity of, v. 254, 284; Irish foxes, v. 272-3; incapacity of, v. 276; venal pardon for murder, v. 278; arbitrary acts of, v. 289; queen of, v. 256; son of, v. 265; Charles II., ii. 247, 426.
Charleville, i. 296; iv. 254.
Chauntry, i. 281; ii. 406.
Chaworth, Sir George, ii. 386.
Chester, i. 273; ii. 432.
Chettle, William, ii. 346.
Chichester, Sir Arthur, ii. 366.
Chieftains, Irish, exactions of, &c., i. 298-9.
Childe, lied of, ii. 385.
Christened, iii. 252.
Christian IV., ii. 384.
Civillianex, iv. 259.
Clandebay, Lord, iii. 276; v. 250-1.
Clanricarde, earl of, ii. 389, 422.
Claro, de, ii. 388.
Clauchies, i. 292.
Clayton, or Cleyton, Sir Randall, ii. 358; iii. 249-50; v. 237-8.
Cleanrath, v, 240.
Clearck, Civillian, ii. 370.
Clengish, v. 277.
Cleycastle, ii. 395-6.
Clonea, ii. 348.
Clonmel, iv. 239-40.
Clonmore, ii. 348.
Clonpriest, ii. 400.
Cloonshear, v. 240.
Close, v. 250.
Clothes, iv. 248; v. 238.
Clotworthies, Sir John, ii. 405; iii. 251-2.
Clyduff, Cullyduff, ii. 385.
Cnogher, ii. 343; v. 247.
Coam, ii. 344.
Cockeram, ii. 375, 417; iv. 254.
Collo, Joho, i. 297.
Collycrynnaght, ii. 399, 400.
Colme, ii. 393.
Colston, ii. 344.
Coly Yodow, ii. 356.
Commons of Youghal, i. 278.
Companie = regiment, v. 238.
Composicon kings, iii. 265.
Concionable, v. 247.
Confident, iii. 275.
Controverction, ii. 360.
Converted, ii. 370.
Conway, Lord, ii. 381, 421; abbey of, ii. 432.
Cook = Coke, Sir John, ii. 431; iii. 255; Peter, iv. 248-9, 254.
Cool, ii. 344.
Cooleryn, ii. 346.
Coolfada, ii. 385, 408; v. 240.
Coolegorthwy, ii. 346.
Coolgrahilly, v. 246-7.
Coot, Sir Charles, ii. 422-3; iii. 236; cords, qu. 'Coote,' ii. 346; grey coat, v. 262.
Coppiehowld, v. 248-9.
Coppieing, iii. 262.
Cor = abbey of Midleton, i. 275-6.
Cords (see 'Coote').

Cork, or Corke, antiquity of earldom, ii. 369; portrait, facing title, vol. i.; ii. 370; death of wife, ii. 363; iii. 241; tomb of wife, iii. 245, 255, 271; iv. 238; sworn High Treasurer, iii. 263-4; father and mother's tomb, iii. 269; daughters of, iv. 263; charities of, v. 267, 281, *et freq.*; departure from Dublin, iv. 239; youngest d. 'Peggie,' v. 237-8; last will, v. 247; coat of arms, v. 252; later entries of Diary compared, v. 285; end of all, v. 292. (See under 'Boyle').
Corneveagh, ii. 362.
Cornoll, v. 290; coronell, v. 271.
Corry, ii. 384.
Corte service = Courts leet, i. 279.
Coshmoar and Coshbride, ii. 390.
Costern, v. 277.
Cottington, Sir Francis, ii. 421.
Counterpase, iii. 262.
Court and mill, iv. 260; of guard, v. 287.
Courtenearle, ii. 360.
Cout, iv. 251.
Coventrie, Lord Keeper, ii. 421; v. 259.
Cowly, lady, ii. 365.
Cownterfetters, iv. 259.
Cowrcies countrey, v. 242.
Cox's Hist. of Ireland, ii. 364.
Cradocks point, ii. 348.
Craggan, ii. 407.
Craig, Sir James, ii. 360, 387.
Crashaw, Rich., v. 257.
Crẽ, i. 296.
Cre Ewstace, iii. 252.
Crichton, G. G., M.D., iv. 238.
Crockford, John, v. 288.
Croker, Crofton, ii. 368.
Crom-a-boo, v. 235.
Cromwell, Lord, iv. 236.
Crook, Thomas, Sir, ii. 375-6, 392, 426.
Croon, coz., v. 274-5.
Crosby, Sir Peers, ii. 396.
Cross, Thomas, v. 249.
Crow, of iron, ii. 381.
Crveberge, iii. 275.
Crvm, v. 235, 240.
Cullony, ii. 405.
Curraghbinny, iii. 271; v. 253.
Curreglass, ii. 396, 404, 409.
Customes, ii. 344.
Cutty, ii. 351.

D.

Dampned, iv. 261.
Dampier, William, v. 254.
Dangerous waies, v. 281-2.
Davenant, Edw., ii. 343.
Davie-rib, ii. 373, 376, 387.
Davies, Sir John, i. 279; v. 267, *et alibi.*
Davis, Thomas, iii. 260.
Dawborn, Richard, ii. 350.
Dawpool, ii. 432.
Deceitfully, v. 240.
Decies, i. 298; ii. 349; v. 288.
Dedimus potestatem, iii. 250.
Deeds, inherited, v. 279.
Deering, Sir Edw., ii. 347.
Defalcable, ii. 350; defalck, iii. 249.
Defeazance, ii. 428.

Defelrable, ii. 390.
Demeasn, ii. 422.
Denbeigh, countess of, v. 257.
Denham, Sir John, ii. 421; iii. 259.
Denmark, King of, ii. 383-4; iii. 255.
Deodant, ii. 404.
Dermody, Joan, i. 279.
Derrigra, i. 287.
Desmond, countess of, i. 289; ii. 362-3.
Devon, v. 278.
DEVONSHIRE, DUKE OF, i. ix, xi, xii.
Diamond-table, ii. 399.
Dier, Dyer, v. 253-4
Digby, lord and lady, ii. 419; v. 263.
D'Israeli, Isaac, ii. 425.
Dineley, Thos., i. 289, 292; ii. 390.
Dinglecuish, ii. 407.
Diodati, v. 271-2.
Dissolving, v. 235.
Dives, Sir Lewies, ii. 419, 420.
Dizart, i. 286; iv. 265.
Dockwrae, Lady, ii. 422; lord, iv. 261.
Dogs, wolf, ii. 424-5; iv. 263.
Dolls, Irish, ii. 360.
Doom, iv. 261.
Dondanger, ii. 348.
Donee, ii. 402.
Doneraile, iii. 244.
Dongarvan, iii. 262, 268; marriage of, iii. 275.
Dorchester, Viscount, ii. 421.
Dovels, Davels, i. 280.
Dowalloe, v. 268.
Dowch, v. 253.
Dowdall, Sir John, i. 301; ii. 346.
Dowdarra, i. 301.
Dowglass, Sir Arch., ii. 387, 389.
Downes, Bp., ii. 420.
Downinge, Lieut., ii. 428.
Drisshanebeg, ii. 348.
Dromana, i. 289; v. 290.
Dromenenane, i. 296.
Drowned, v. 275.
Duck, Mr., v. 249.
Dugdale, v. 273-4.
Duke's gloves, ii. 361.
Dunbar, Lord, v. 270.
Duncannon, v. 288.
Dunckerker, ii. 262, 413.
Dundry, v. 241.
Dunluce, iv. 250-1.
Duties, ii. 394.

E.

Earnest, i. 285; ii. 346; iii. 256; v. 248.
Easpuig, i. 288.
Edgworth, iv. 244.
Egglishe, v. 250.
Elector, prince, v. 254.
Elie o carroll, ii. 426.
Elizabeth, child, iii. 264-5.
Ellorne, iv. 262.
Ely, Lord, v. 257-8.
Encanty, iv. 251, *et alibi.*
Enclosier, ii. 348.
Enclosures, i. 284.
Encreased, iv. 231.
Enhable, ii. 368; iii. 256.
Entitle, iv. 251.
Errivane, ii. 350.
Estopels, v. 243.

Eton, v. 249, *et alibi*.
Eveling, John, rev., ii. 418, 419, 420.
Everard, Sir John, ii, 342, 358; Sir Richard, ii. 405.
Ewes, rotten, i. 279.
Exaied, iv. 250; eraiator, iv. 256.
Excestre, ii. 384.
Exhibicon, iv. 254; v. 246, 256, *et alibi*.
Extended, ii. 358.
Eyes, drawing, i. xxiv. 280.

F.

Ffactor, v. 262.
Ffagotts, iii. 259.
Ffalcon, iii. 260.
Ffarnham, ii. 346.
Ffarrensisseragh, ii. 348.
Ffarthing makers, iii. 272.
Ffawkland, visct., ii. 351, 363, 425; iii. 235.
Ffeadamore, i. 280 (on p. 20, misprinted 'mone').
Ffearmers, v. 246.
Ffelayn, ii. 382.
Ffenor, Mr., i. 294.
Fenton, Sir Geoffrey, i. 279; MSS. of, i. 299, *et alibi*; lady Alice, ii. 358; iii. 259,
Ffermoye, ii. 390-1, 402.
Ffiants, ii, 427; v. 237.
Ffinch, Lord, v. 270.
Ffitz Edmund, Gerald, ii. 394.
Ffitzgerald, Lady Ellen, ii. 349; lady Elizabeth, iv. 242; lady Honora, ii. 386; Gerrot, iii. 263; of Woodhouse, ii. 429; John, ii. 366.
Ffitzpatrick, Brian, ii. 381.
Ffitz stephen, Robert, iv. 260-1.
Fflemyngsland, ii. 343.
Fleet prison, v. 266-7.
Fflower, Sir George, iv. 234.
Foote, v. 253.
Fforte at Cork, v. 283.
Fformaly, Mr., iii, 240,
Ffortescue, Sir ffaithfull, ii. 347.
Ffoukes, Mr., i. 283.
Ffoxe, parson, ii. 349.
Freely, iii. 256; iv. 242; v. 240, 268.
Freemasons, v. 263-4.
Frett, ii. 357.
Frodsham, capt., ii. 390.
Ffrize, v. 241.
Ffrye, Mr., iii. 262.
Ffrythe, iv. 256-7.
Fulwar, Thomas, Bp., iv. 236.
Ffullerton, Sir James, ii. 420.
Ffumadoes, i. 292.
Ffunerals, iii. 273-4.
Ffurres, French, i. 278.
Ffyle, iv. 261.
Ffynch, Sir John, iii. 250.
Ffynes, post, iv. 250; sheriff, iv. 251.
Fynett, Sir John, ii. 347.
Ffyre forck, ii. 348.
Ffyrnes, ii. 345.

G.

Gagyn, i. 296; ii. 417.
Gallan, iii. 264, 271.
Gale, ii. 349.
Galleris, iii. 162.
Galor volen, i. 278.

Galwaie, Sir Geffray, ii. 391.
Games, Lieut., ii. 390.
Garrans, i. 297; ii. 345, 360.
Gascoigne, iii. 261; v. 284.
Gatehouse, ii. 357.
Gawran, iv. 239.
George, Sir, Ferdinando, ii. 430.
Gernon, Judge, ii. 356, 411.
Gessop = Jessop, ii. 357.
Gibbet, v. 291.
Gibbons, Symon, iii. 272.
Gifts, new year, iv. 231.
Gilbert, Sir Humph., ii. 355.
Gilbert's Hist. of Dublin, iii. 239,
Gill abbey, v. 253.
242 (*bis*), 256 (*bis*), 263.
Give phisick, v. 235.
Glanbally collenan, ii. 350.
Glanbanemore, ii. 348.
Glanville, John, ii. 386, 389; v. 239.
Gnyves, ii. 344, 384; iii. 245, 264; v. 247.
Goddens, ii. 354.
God send, &c., ii. 354-5.
Godwin, Dr. Edward, v. 241.
Gold, weighing, iv. 264; pronunciation as 'gowld,' v. 235, in cartes, v. 276.
Goodman, iv., 252.
Gookin, ii. 429; iii. 241, 256; iv. 245-6.
Gore, Archd., iii. 258.
Goring, Lord, v. 252.
Gormanstown, Viscount, ii. 404.
Gortrenfoyry, ii. 350.
Goshawks, i. 281, 300-1; iii. 269.
Gosnold, Judge, ii. 406.
Gossop, v. 252.
Gostelowe, Walter, v. 244-5.
Goughe, Sir Alexander, i. 288.
Gould, Anastasia, Lady, iv. 241.
Grace Dieu, iv. 245.
Grace Lyttle, v. 259.
Grandizon, visct., ii. 350.
Grashopper, v. 249.
Grates, v. 232, 274.
Greatreaks, John, ii. 431; iii. 252, 259, 269; William, ii. 372.
Gregg, Dean, iii. 240.
Greenvile, ii. 341.
Greville, i. 298 = Lord Brooke.
Greyhounds, Irish, ii. 424-5.
Griffith, Sir M., ii. 396; iii. 247.
Grippes, ii. 376.
Gryffen, ii. 396.
Gullane, iii. 271.
Gunpowder, v. 286.
Guycciardyne, i. 279.
Gwyn, ii. 431; iii. 237, 245, 246; Arthur, M.A.; v. 236.

H.

Haberdynes, ii. 359.
Hackney, i. 286.
Hague, v. 233.
Halberton, v. 278.
Haleboling, ii. 405-6; v. 288.
Halfer, v. 257.
Hamilton, Marq., v. 262.
Hamper = hanaper, ii. 404.
Hancock, ii. 281; iii. 269.
Hanks, ii. 343.
Hannyball, ii. 355; Hannabeel, v. 249.
Harp, Irish, iii. 270.
Harper, queen's, i. 282; lo. Chichester's, ii. 347; the, ii. 427.

Harvie = hardy, v. 251.
Harris, Sir Edw., i. 287; John, 298; ii. 385; iii. 252-3; iv. 251.
Hawks, i. 281; iv. 250, 263.
Hayman, Prebendary, i. xxvi, xxvii, 282, 284 (*bis*), 287, 288, 289, 296, 299; ii. 368, 383, 431; iii. 267, 271; v. 286; George, v. 238, 249, 250, 262, *ut freq.*
Hayward, Sir John, v. 264.
Heath, Sir Robert, ii. 428.
Heeps, lady, iii. 272, 273.
Helwick Head, ii. 376.
Hennessey, Sir J. P., maligner of Raleigh, i. 294.
Hens, watch, iv. 251.
Hensha, i. 294.
Hercules of Affane, ii. 351.
Herriott, i. 285; ii. 346; iii. 270; v. 240, 266.
Hickson, Miss Mary, work on Ireland, v. 283.
Hoath, iii. 248, 259; iv. 262.
Hobby, v. 248.
Hogges Hill, iii. 273.
Holcroft, Sir Henry, ii. 404, 407.
Holdship, i. 301.
Holland, earl of, ii. 421.
Homage, iv. 248.
Horseys, ii. 355.
Horslytter, iv. 252-3; v. 277.
Hospitall, ii. 359, 409.
Hotels, ii. 410.
Howard, Lord Ed., v. 279, 280.
'Howse, my,' i. xxiii, 290; ii. 160, 382.
Huguenots, v. 238-9.
Hull, Sir William, i. 288; ii. 160, 375; lady, ii. 350, 375.
Hyde, Lord Chief Justice, ii. 421.

I.

Ibawn, i. 297; ii. 360.
Ibrien, iii. 275.
Ightermurrough, ii. 403.
Iland, Capel, i. 300; v. 290.
Impertinent, iv. 250.
Imprest, ii. 359.
Inaugurating Lord Justices, iii. 237.
Inchecoign, i. 300; ii. 428.
Inchecurraght, v. 267.
Incheleamy, ii. 395.
Inchenebacky, iv. 239.
Inchequinn, Lord, v. 241, 288.
Inchieolghan, ii. 364.
Indictments, v. 290.
Indifferent, ii. 349; iv. 250.
Inn, 'Sovereign,' ii. 405.
Inquisicons, iv. 258.
Insecurity, iii. 262.
Interpreter, ii. 403.
Ir = Irish, ii. 343.
Irish armye, v. 272-3.
Iron works, i. xxi; v. 267; storehows of, ii. 373-4, 381; iii. 256, 268, *et fr.*; sowe, ii. 347.
Irreplevizable, ii. 344.
Ive Leary, ii. 344.

J.

Jacks, iii. 269.
Jacobyn, i. 278; double, i. 285.
James I., 297; ii. 377.
Jarman cousin, iv. 236, 263.
Jargne-bake, ii. 344.
Jephson, Sir John, ii. 351.
Jermyn, Rich., iv. 260.

Jerom [Stephen], Preacher, ii. 359, 409.
Jester, King's, i. 294.
Jones, lady, ii. 373; Sir Roger, ii. 396; Sir William, ii. 421, 429.
Jopes = dupes, ii. 358.
Josten, Jortin, i. 295.
Joyce, ii. 350.

K.

Katheryne, v. 240, 255.
Katts family, ii. 409.
Katuleen, i. 278.
Kelly, capt., v. 281.
Kenedie, Rob., iii. 237-8.
Keppagh, ii. 342, 411.
Kerr, John, v. 263.
Kerry, Bp. of, ii. 408.
Kerry currihy, i. 282, 296.
Key Lane, ii. 409.
Kiddlether, iv. 259.
Kilbarry, ii. 406.
Kilbeg, ii. 406.
Kilcascan, ii. 355.
Kilcockan, v. 269.
Kilcolman, ii. 345.
Kildare Hall, iii. 257-8; Bp. of, iii. 274.
Killeen, Lord, ii. 422.
Kilhouse = kiln house, v. 255.
Killaloe, iii. 264.
Killeagh, ii. 403, 418.
Killoternay, v. 269.
Kilmacow, i. 293.
Kilmackie, i. 296; v. 237.
Kilmagner, ii. 406.
Kilmallock, visct., ii. 347, 423.
Kilmoyleraine, ii. 385 (*bis*); v. 247.
Kilgoan, iv. 239.
Kilmichael, v. 247.
Kilvary, iv. 239.
King, Sir John, ii. 342.
Kingshurst, ii. 401.
Knee tymber, i. 296-7; v. 235, 243.
Kneeling, iv. 249.
Knights, white, black, green, i. 277-8.
Knockmoan, ii. 411, 412; iii. 247.
Knocknestekey, ii. 385.
Knox, Dr., iii. 240.
Knyves, Tallagh, ii. 349, 350, *et alibi.*
Kufs, ii. 359.
Kunst, v. 240.
Kynameolky, ii. 359, 360; iii. 256; lord, killed, v. 289, 290.
Kynardteer, ii. 406.
Kynatalloun, iii. 259.
Kynskidde, iii. 268.

L.

Lackefun, ii. 348.
Lambert, Sir Oliver, ii. 397.
Lampet, v. 266.
Lancaster, John, i. 287; ii. 376; Bp. ii. 362; iii. 243-4.
Land question in Ireland, i. xiii.
Lane, Rahane, ii. 355.
Langowile, ii. 404.
Lasard, v. 284.
Latfewr, Peter, ii. 360.
Lavallen, ii. 355.
Laud, v. 253.
Laundress, v. 267-8.

Lawiers, eight, iv. 245.
Leak, or Leek, Sir John, ii. 342 ; v. 244, 268.
Leamcon, i. 288.
Lease parroll, ii. 409.
Leash of goshawks, i. 281.
Leather, sealing, i. 278 ; ii. 351.
Lectures, wednesdaies, ii. 345.
Ledisham, Tho., vicar, i. 296 ; ii. 376-7.
Lendings and borrowings, i. xxii.
Lennox, duchess of, ii. 431 ; iii. 242-3, 253.
Lent indulgence, v. 260-1.
Letrym, v. 242.
Leveret, Mr., ii. 403-4.
Lexe, iii. 259.
Leycester, countess of, ii. 432.
Libel, iii. 255-6.
Liberties, Youghal colledg, i. 297-8.
Licensed, iii. 265.
Life, full, of Earl of Cork, i. xiii, *et freq.*
Lings, ii. 359.
Liscolane, ii. 391.
Lishnequynny, ii. 385.
Lismore Papers described, i. xii-xiii. ; castle, &c., iv. 232 ; almes house and free school, iv. 232, 263 ; cathedral of, v. 244-5 ; fish-ponds at, v. 246, 247 ; surprise of town of, v. 292 ; *et freq.*
Lively = life-like, ii. 422.
Lithgow, William, iv. 233.
Loan to Charles I., ii. 361-2. (See 'Charles I.')
Locomotion, iii. 261-2.
Loftus, Sir Adam, ii. 397-8, 414 ; iii. 235, 249 ; v. 246 ; Sir Rob., iii. 249 ; Edward, iii. 249.
Londonderry, Lord [Ridgeway], ii. 399, 411 ; iii. 259.
Lother, Sir Garrott, ii. 347-8, 426.
Lovelace, Sir William, ii. 420.
Lovell, Mrs., ii. 363.
Lownte and Lowntagh, i. 299.
Lowsie hill, iii. 273.
Lowther, Barron, ii. 347-8, 426.
Luellen, William, i. 279 ; v. 267.
Lugg, ii. 358.
Lust, taffata, ii. 345.
Lyckfevyny, i. 289.
Lymerick, v. 291.
Lyme stone, iii. 262.
Lymoses, iii. 261.
Lyon, Bp. of Cork, i. xxii-iv, 291 ; iv. 262.
Lyons Castle, ii. 356.
Lyteradg, ii. 345.
Lytteagh, ii. 391.
Lyttleton, Sir Edm., v. 269, 270.

M.

M = Michaelmas, i. 298.
Mac = *filius*, i. 282.
Macknaspick, i. 288.
Macon = Mason, i. 280.
Macrobius, Macrombes, iv. 257, 259 ; v. 255, *et freq.*
Mael-Iosa = servant of Jesus, i. 290, 296.
Maie, Sir Humfrey, ii. 421 ; iv. 248.
Maismer, iv. 251.
Mall = Moll, iii. 267.
Malleheid, iv. 240.
Malone, Edm., ii. 405.
Malperos, ii. 348.
Manshagh, ii. 397.

Maol-mor, i. 289, 290.
Marden, iii. 246.
Markell, v. 250.
Marlborough, earl of, ii. 426.
Marriages, disposal of for, iv. 261; customs at, v. 256-7, 258.
Marston, near Frome, v. 277.
Marven, i. 278.
Marvyn, Sir Henry, v. 265.
Marybones, iii. 265.
Mask, i. 301; royal, iv. 234.
Mason, Capt. John, ii. 395.
Masons, *see* 'Free masons.'
Mastrick, iii. 269.
Maunvoch, ii. 384.
Maushae, ii. 384.
Mawe, ii. 208; iv. 257.
Mawmrell, ii. 390.
Mayart, Justice, iii. 263.
Maydes, ii. 387.
Maynooth, iv. 231, 232, 242.
McCarthy, Sir Charles, ii. 391.
McMang, i. 296; Mangcastle, *ibid.*
Mead, Sir John, ii. 391.
Meaghe Peers, ii. 419.
Mean, iv. 261.
Meares, i. 278.
Mearing, ii. 346; iv. 235.
Meart, iv. 239.
Medals, ii. 428.
Medecinable stoar, ii. 414-16.
Meers, ii. 414; John, ii. 419.
Melchior, i. 280, 281.
Melloon Power, ffitz John, ii. 341.
Memoir, full, of Earl of Cork, i. 273.
Merlyn, i. 286.
Merrey, Sir Thomas, ii. 381; ii. 409.
Merryan, iii. 268, 271; Merrion, v. 289.
Merrydeth, Robert, iii. 235-6, 249.
Middlesex, earl of, ii. 386.
Miscoqueting, ii. 428.
Moallo, ii. 356; iii. 251.
Mocollop, i. 279.
Moccas, v. 242.
Molanna, i. 297; iii. 267.
Mols clothes, iv. 254.
Mompesson, Sir Giles, v. 265-6.
Monaster Evan, iii. 235.
Moneaross, ii. 350.
Monesteries, ii. 360.
Money, no, iii. 263.
Monkstown, iv. 241.
Moore, Lord, ii. 342.
Morrgh = Murrough, or Murchadh, i. 274.
Morrison, Sir Richard, ii. 403.
Mothell, i. 287.
Mottoes, i. 273.
Mounsier, iii. 253.
Mountmorres, Lord, iii. 240, 249; iv. 254, 255, 256, 258.
Mourning clothes, iii. 241-2.
Mowntgomery, earl of, ii. 421.
M.P.'s nominated, iv. 235.
M^{r} = memorandum, i. 278; so 'me,' i. 297.
Mved, i. 287; iv. 236-7.
Municons, iii. 247.
Murrey, i. 294; iii. 247.
Musicians, ii. 401; iii. 247, 270.
Musters, ii. 352, 353, 354.
Muttons, i. 279.
Myle, i. 283; meadow, iii. 274-5; south abbey mylles, i. 295.
Mynes, silver, iii. 266-7.
Mynteen, ii. 344.

Mynnyon, i. 290-1.
Mynnyott = Minehead, ii. 413; v. 239, 250, 253, *et freq.*

N.

Nag's head, v. 277.
Named him, ii. 359 (see 'Xtening').
Nangle, Nagle, i. 275, 281, 282; iv. 245.
Nass, the, iv. 235.
Nayler, Dean, iii. 246-7.
Neene, i. 282; ii. 345.
Negation, iv. 254.
Neste of boxes, iii. 260.
Neuce, Capt., i. 275; iii. 241; iv. 234.
Nevill, Anne, iii. 272.
Newcomen, Sir Robert, i. 285; Sir Thos., ii. 368; Sir Bev., iii. 258.
Newmarket, ii. 382-3.
News, slow travelling of, ii. 361.
New Year's Day, iii. 255; iv. 231.
Nig, ing, i. 285.
Nolan, Bp., iii. 249.
Nonesuche, ii. 414.
Nonnes, house of, iii. 263.
Norreis, Sir John, ii. 364.
Norton, Sir Dudley, ii. 351.
Northern, Richd., ii. 357.
Noye, William, ii. 416, 419; iii. 262.
Ny, or nee, i. 279. *See* Neene.

O.

O'Boyles country, iii. 252.
Obreen, donogh, ii. 419.
O'Brien, Sir Donnell, ii. 430.
Offaly, Baroness of, ii. 400; lady (spelled 'Ophaly'), iii. 248-9, 261.
Ogehill, ii. 349, 388.
O'gonnell, ii. 419.
O'Hea, i. 297.
Okey, i. 289, 294.
O'Learnes country, ii. 382.
O'Mahony, ii. 389, 390.
Onslow, Sir George, ii. 355.
Ordeneries, iv. 264.
Ormond, i. 280, 283; ii. 362.
Orrery, iii. 251.
Osborne, Sir Richard, iii. 257.
O'Shagues, Sir Roger, ii. 389.
Owen, i. 297.
Owld, iv. 259.

P.

Pacata Hibernia, iii. 274.
Pacquids, ii. 405.
Pagett, Lord, ii. 381.
Pale, v. 257.
Pallace, iv. 239.
Parakeet, ii. 345.
Parchment maker, i. 279.
Parishes in Ireland, iii. 272.
Parliament wages, i. 283; assembly of, ii. 418; dissolution of, ii. 425; holden, iv. 234; robes, iv. 234-5; v. 262-3, 269.
Parry, Dean, v. 244.
Parsons, Sir Laurence, i. 292, 293; cozen, ii. 387.
Passports, ii. 393; iv. 261; v. 239, 240.
Pasturadge, i. 280.

Pawles, St., v. 251.
Pawning, iv. 257-8, 259.
Payments for offices, i. xxi.
Pearls, Irish, i. 276-7; iv. 238-9; ship 'Pearl,' ii. 383.
Peec, ii. 393; of plate, iii. 265; peeces 30, v. 248.
Pencon, v. 237; penconers, poor, iii. 255.
Penruddock, Sir Thos., ii. 352.
Penyngton, i. 295.
Perclosing, i. 279.
Persull = perusal, i. 279.
Perused, ii. 427.
Perry, Ed. v. 285-6.
Pettedgree, iv. 234.
Phisicall lawyer, v. 237.
Phisiner, i. 285.
Phœnix Park, iii. 241, 253.
Piety, Practice of, (see 'Bayly, Bp.')
Piggott, Sir Rob., ii. 399.
Pilchers, ii. 357; iv. 249.
Pilloring, iii. 241.
Pin and Shoar, i. 286; money, v. 268.
Pipe-staves, i. xxi. *et freq.*
Piponders, court of, iii. 246.
Pirates, i. 281; ii. 417; iii. 248.
Plaiserer, i. 282.
Plate, iv. 259.
Play, iv. 232; losses at, iv. 257.
Players, princes, i. xviii-xx; 215, 285.
Pleasant glimpses of family and national life, i. xxi *et freq.*
Plott = plan, ii. 402.
Poor widows, iii. 267; earl, v. 278.
Porte corne, ii. 399-400; iii. 240; v. 236.
Portes, ii. 377; iv. 231.
Portes Endymion, ii. 404.
Portingall, ii. 412.
Portreev, v. 267.
Post barque, iii. 237, 239, 240.
Poul-na-long, i. 275.
Povy, Sir Edw., v. 271.
Powder corn, iv. 249.
Powdred meat, v. 256.
Power, Sir William, ii. 344, 426; sister, ii. 391.
Powlmoar, iii. 255; v. 269.
Poynes, v. 246.
Preachers dynner, iii. 252.
Prendergaste, John, i. 282.
Present of gold, ii. 431.
Preston, iii. 275.
Price, Barth., ii. 388, 408; iii. 253.
Prince, baby, unnoticed, ii. 426.
Prize, i. 280; ii. 358; iii. 268.
Prosecution, iv. 237.
Provincial sytting, ii. 388.
Proxies, i. 296; iv. 246-7; v. 262.
Pues, iv. 232.
Purcevant, iv. 242.
Purdam, gray, v. 266.
Purdon, v. 290.
Purgatory, St. Patrick's, iii. 270.
Purlewent, William, ii. 362.
Pyne, Henry, i. 289, 290; Nicholas, i. 289, 290; v. 291.

Q.

Quarter lo dicen = quatorze, iv. 232.
Queires, ii. 370.
Quicksets, ii. 389.
Quillett, i. 285-6; iv. 265; v. 246.

R.

Ralackan, ii. 392.
Raleigh, Sir Walter, i. xi., xx.-i. 276, 288, 290, 292, 293, 294 (*bis*); ii. 355, 381, 404, 413, 414, 430; iv. 237, 258; v. 236, 237, 242-3, 248, 255, 275, 278.
Ranger pavies, v. 250.
Rannelagh, ii. 422; iii. 243, 249; v. 270-1 *et alibi*.
Rannell = Randall, i. 285.
Ransackt, iii. 239.
Ranse, i. 293.
Ransome, iv. 261.
Raphoe, iii. 240-1.
Rascall deer, iii. 251.
Rathdruggtes, ii. 391, 395.
Rathgogan, iv. 254.
Rathmolan, v. 247.
Rathnemeenagh, ii. 376.
Rathronan, i. 288; ii. 388.
Rating, iv. 245.
Read, Emanuell, ii. 393.
Readers ffeast, v. 273-4.
Reaping hooks, v. 244.
Rebellion, Irish, v. 281, 282, 283, 291, 292.
Recknings, i. 293.
Rectories and tythes, ii. 356.
Recusants, iii. 267-8, 271.
Reek, ii. 370, 402.
Refuge = refuse, v. 246.
Relavor, iv. 250.
Rely, Patrick, titular primate, iii. 240.
Renlett, ii. 414; roulett, ii. 420; iii. 270; v. 257.
Rent, ii. 343; iv. 248; v. 236.
Retribucon, v. 268.
Revelling, v. 258.
Reves, Sir William, iii. 254 (see 'Rives' and 'Ryves').
Reward, v. 250.
Richardson, Lord Ch. J., ii. 421, 428, 429.
Rinagonagh, i. 297.
Ringrone, iii. 262; v. 239.
Ring, great golde, iv. 251; serjeants, v. 239.
Rings end, ii. 340, 432; iii. 235, 261.
Rives, Sir William, ii. 343-4 (see 'Reves' and 'Ryves').
Roche, Sir Theob., i. 275; ii. 366 = Sir Tybbott ne long: lord, ii. 363; iv. 260.
Rocheller, ii. 412.
Roper, Sir Thos., i. 279; ii. 343.
Roscarbry, ii. 393.
Rosicrucians, i. 280-1.
Rosgrilly, ii. 356.
Rostellan, i. 278.
Rout, i. 283; ii. 350; iv. 252 *et freq.*; rountiey, i. 293.
Russelagh, ii. 385.
Russell, coz., ii. 401-2.
Ryves, Sir William, iv. 240 (see 'Reves' and 'Rives').

S.

Sacre, i. 291; v. 290.
Sailing ship, ii. 432.
Sale, of titles, ii. 412.
Salisbury, Sir Henry, ii. 411.
Salt, v. 248; upon salte, i. 288; iii. 257; saltcomberm, v. 278.

Salter, Sir Nich., ii. 390.
Samaritan, good, ii. 344.
Sampier, ii. 373.
Sane = said, ii. 391.
Sarsfeyld, Sir Dom., ii. 347.
Sawnders, Nich., ii. 354.
Sayners, i. 296.
Scallops, ii. 418; v. 252.
Scheneshall, i. 283; iii. 257.
Score, i. 285-6.
Scotland, warres in, v. 251-2; peace with, v. 254.
Scott, searcher, iii. 248.
Scottes, v. 262.
Scriviner, ii. 422 (see i. 279).
Scudamour, Lord, iii. 260-1.
Searcher, ii. 404.
Seckerstone, i. xiv-xvi; ii. 382, 403; iii. 238.
Seclude, iv. 259.
Sedan, v. 272, 279.
See [Episcopal], v. 244.
Semple, Sir Jas., ii. 349.
Sepert particio, v. 270.
Serpentyne stone, iv. 263-4.
Seuther, Suther, &c., i. 282, 297.
Sewing = suing, v. 235.
Seymor, Sir Ed., ii. 375.
Shandon, ii. 350, 389.
Shane, ii. 395, 405; Ballyduff, &c., ii. 402.
Shangarry, ii. 406.
Shelberry, v. 275.
Sherborne, ii. 413; v. 255.
Sherlock, iii. 265.
Sherwyn, iv. 244.
Shonerally, iii. 270-1.
Shurley, Sir George, ii. 343, 400; iii. 269.
Sibbes, Dr. Richard, v. 258.
Singled, iv. 259.
Sir = dominus, i. 288, 297; ii. 394, 396.
Sithens, i. 296; v. 235.
Skallops, pyckled, ii. 351.
Skott, v. 266; Nedd, ii. 347.
Skyddy = Scudamore, i. 282; castle, ii. 407; iii. 238; iv. 260; v. 238, 283.
Slanie = slaine, i. 285.
Sleeveless, ii. 415.
Slewgryn, ii. 412-13.
Slewlogher, iii. 274.
Slingsbie, Sir Francis, ii. 358.
Slytting mill, ii. 380; iv. 234.
Small fox, iv. 261.
Smerwick, ii. 430.
Smith's "Hist. of Cork," ii. 353-4, 387, 420; of Waterford, ii. 424.
Smyth, Lady Mary, iii. 271; Sir William, ii. 346; Sir Richard, ii. 393, 394, 395, 420; Sir Percy, iv. 239, 240; Boyle, iv. 250.
Snaphawnies, v. 284, 287, 288.
Snell, Wm. R. A., ii. 350, 369; iii. 253.
Soccage, ii. 376.
Soldiers, lande, ii. 389.
Solliciting, v. 241.
Some justice, iv. 261.
Somerset, earl of, ii. 429-30.
Sondaie, v. 264.
Sore[hawk], i. 301; iii. 269.
Sorrowhen, i. 298.
Southwell, Sir Thos., ii. 346, 361; Lady, ii. 429.
Sovereign of Tallagh, ii. 409; iii. 269; v. 267.
Sowe, v. 292.
Sparualties, iii. 272.

Spayn, ii. 386-7.
SPENSER, EDMUND, i. xiv-xviii, 274-5, 291, 294, 299; ii. 345, 358, 360, 363, 374, 375, 391, 392, 404, 430; iii. 238, 247, 261, 274; iv. 242-3, 245; v. 254 (see 'Seckerstone' and 'Tynt').
Spenser or Spencer, Pereg., i. 294; ii. 360, 374, 375.
Spital, Bruff, ii. 409.
Spottiswood, Bp., ii. 423-4.
Spytte = 'Spital, i. 281.
Stables, i. 283.
Staied, v. 236.
Stalbridge, iv. 262; v. 248; government of household at, v. 248; housekeeping at, v. 256, 266; Robert Boyle's residence, v. 280; papers and plate at, v. 288.
Stamell cloath, iv. 233.
Standards, iii. 202-3.
Standish, Sir Thomas, ii. 361; iii. 246.
Stanihurst, Edward, iii. 268.
Stanly, Wm., of Hoxton, iv. 259.
St. Anne's chapple, i. 296.
Statute, staple, v. 279, 280.
Steere, Bp., ii. 359, 408, 411.
Stewarde, ensign, ii. 416-7.
St. Frances abbey, Cork, ii. 408.
St. Leger, Sir William, ii. 404-5, 415; iii. 249; iv. 235; v. 284; Sir Werham, ii. 427.
Stockdale, coz., ii. 404.
Stopes green (of Raleigh), ii. 381-2.
Stowt, Ned, v. 247.
STRAFFORD, iv. 256; v. 259, 269, 271, 274, *et freq.* (See full life of 'Earl of Cork' and 'Wentworth.')
Strange, Lord, iv. 236.
Stratford, Capt., ii. 426.
Strongbowe, i. 279; iii. 242, 263.
Strongcally, ii. 413-4.
Strutt's Sports, &c., ii. 408.
Stuart Villiers, M.P., i. 289.
Stubbes, Henry, ii. 345.
Sturgeon, iii. 261.
Subsedies, iii. 265; iv. 235, 245, 257; v. 237.
Sumpter cloath, iv. 254.
Suples land, i. 285.
Suveyner, i. 294-5.
Sydnei, Sir Philip, iv. 264.
Syther, v. 244.

T.

Table, order of, v. 246.
Table-book, ii. 360.
Tablie, iii. 275.
Tafe or Taafe, Sir William, i. 274-5; ii. 343; Visct., i. 275.
Tailors, men, ii. 370.
Talbott, Ro., iii. 238.
Tallagh, muster at, ii. 353-4 (see 'Knyves').
Tapes, ii. 430.
Tapestry hangings, ii. 357-8, 370; iii. 245.
Tarras, iv. 261, 264.
Tax lifters, v. 283.
Telling house, ii. 431.
Temperance (name), v. 268.
Templeogan, ii. 354.
Tenantry, v. 287.
Tenement over gate, ii. 403.
Tercell, i. 281; iii. 260 (also 'Earcell').
Termon lands, i. 278, 289.

Tertennants, ii. 370, 390.
Thadward, v. 240.
Therfar, ii. 351.
Thickpenny, John, i. 290.
Thomond, earl of, ii. 341, 365-6.
Tilson, Henry, M.A., Dean, iv. 249.
Tintinhull, v. 254.
Tiperarie, crosse county of, iv. 237, 248.
Tithes, impropriate, iv. 259.
Tobacco, v. 278.
Tobisis, Burmes, ii. 423.
Together, i. 286.
Token, v. 240; golden, v. 280.
Tolsell, i. xxvi.
Tombe of "Great Earl," i. 291.
Tomgylly, iii. 247.
Totness, ii. 368; lord, ii. 421.
Tottenham Bar, ii. 416; iii. 252, 255.
Tottle, i. 286.
Tower, Dublin, iii. 256.
Tracton abbey, ii. 356, 401.
Tragedie, iv. 257.
Travails = travels, v. 236.
Travelling, rate of, v. 256, 280, 281.
Travers family, i. 291; ii. 396; iii. 271.
Trayn [oil], i. 292; iii. 260.
Treasurer, lord, = Marlborough, ii. 421.
Tredennick, ii. 370.
Trencher, iv. 259.
Trevor, barron, ii. 428.
Truck system, iv. 241.
Trym and Moyare, ii. 401.
Twarinoar, i. 287.
Tucking, mill, ii. 382.
Tuezes, iii. 268.
Tully, Immureghie, ii. 406.
Turks, i. 281; iii. 272.
Turmore, iii. 237.
Turrets . . . tarras, ii. 388, 389; v. 257.
Twistekey, i. 293.
Twose, v. 237.
Tymparie, i. 286.
Tynbie, i. 281.
Tynte, Sir Robert, i. xvi-xviii; ii. 403; v. 254, 286, 288; Jack, ii. 422; Katherine Boyle = Tynt, v. 262.
Tyrone, earl of, ii. 392.

U.

Ullick = Alexander, ii. 408; iv. 262.
Umperage, iv. 258.
Una, i. xxii, 111; ii. 274, 359, 399, 411, 430; iii. 267.
Unicornes horn, iii. 267.
Unyack, i. 284; v. 241.
Uscher, Sir William, ii. 438; Mrs., iv. 240.
Use, iv. 258.
Uske, iv. 263.
Usquebagh . . . bettered, ii. 420.
Ussher, Abp., iv. 233, 262-3; v. 235-6.
Utrecht, iv. 236.

V.

Vails, v. 259.
Valencia, Lord, ii. 381; iii. 249.

Vallentyne, iii. 257-8; v. 258 ('vocall wifs').
Vane, Sir Henry, v. 274.
Vannart, S. John, ii. 393.
Vaughan, Henry, ii. 381; Vaghan, cozen, ii. 405.
Vellet = velvet, i. 273.
Venality, iii. 275; iv. 254.
Verney, Sir Edward, ii. 393, 416.
Vestry of Youghal Church, i. 291-2.
Victoria, v. 257.
Victualling ships, iii. 264.
Villiers, Richd., ii. 392; John, ii. 393.
Villyers, Sir Edw., ii. 366-8, 382.
Visitation, regal, i. 284; iv. 246-7.
Voyder, iii. 266.

W.

Waiters place, iii. 263.
Waldron, Sir Thomas, ii. 356-7.
Waller, iii. 265-6.
Walshes castle, i. 294.
Ware, Sir James, ii. 387; iii. 265; v. 289.
Warie, iv. 262.
Waring, Adam, ii. 427; v. 284.
Warr, art of, iv. 250.
Warwick, earl of, ii. 428; v. 279.
Washington, Mrs., v. 280.
Waterford frieze, iii. 270; county of, iv. 244.
Water measure, ii. 393.
Waynsket, i. 293.
Way, Thomas, parson, v. 246-7.
Weathers, iii. 245.
Webb, Dr., Bp., iv. 264.
Weir, i. 276.
Wellhouse, ii. 406.
Wellington, duke of, ii. 365.
Wentworth, Thomas, iv. 237 (see 'Stafford'), Sir George, iv. 249-50.
Westmeath, earl of, ii. 373, 420.
Westmoreland, earl of, ii. 362-3; Francis, earl of, ii. 426.
Weston, Sir Robert, i. 276; Sir Symon, ii. 407; Sir Richard, iv. 244.
Wheeler, Bp., v. 288-9.
Whelp, 9th [ship], iii. 236; 5th, iii. 263.
Whiddy, ii. 347.
White, knight = Fitzgibbon, i. 277; Sir Nicholas, iii. 253-4.
White's island, ii. 404.
Whitcombe, Tr., iii. 274.
Wife of the "Great Earl," i. 276.
Will, laste, ii. 413; v. 291, *et alibi.*
Willoghby, Sir Fr., ii. 431.
Wilmott, Arthur, iii. 270.
Wingrove, barber, i. 284-5, 290; iv. 257.
Winkle, Arnold, v. 287.
Wise, iii. 258.
Wiseman, Will., iv. 232-3, 242, 258-9; v. 241; cardinal, iv. 243.
Wolf dog, ii. 424-5; iv. 263.
Wood, Rev. J. G., iv. 238.
Woodstock, ii. 345.
Wotton, Sir Henry, ii. 382.
Wright, Dr. W. Aldis, ii. 381; Wright's "History of Ireland," iv. 234; v. 292.
Wynchester, ii. 357.
Wynter, Sir John, ii. 417.

X.

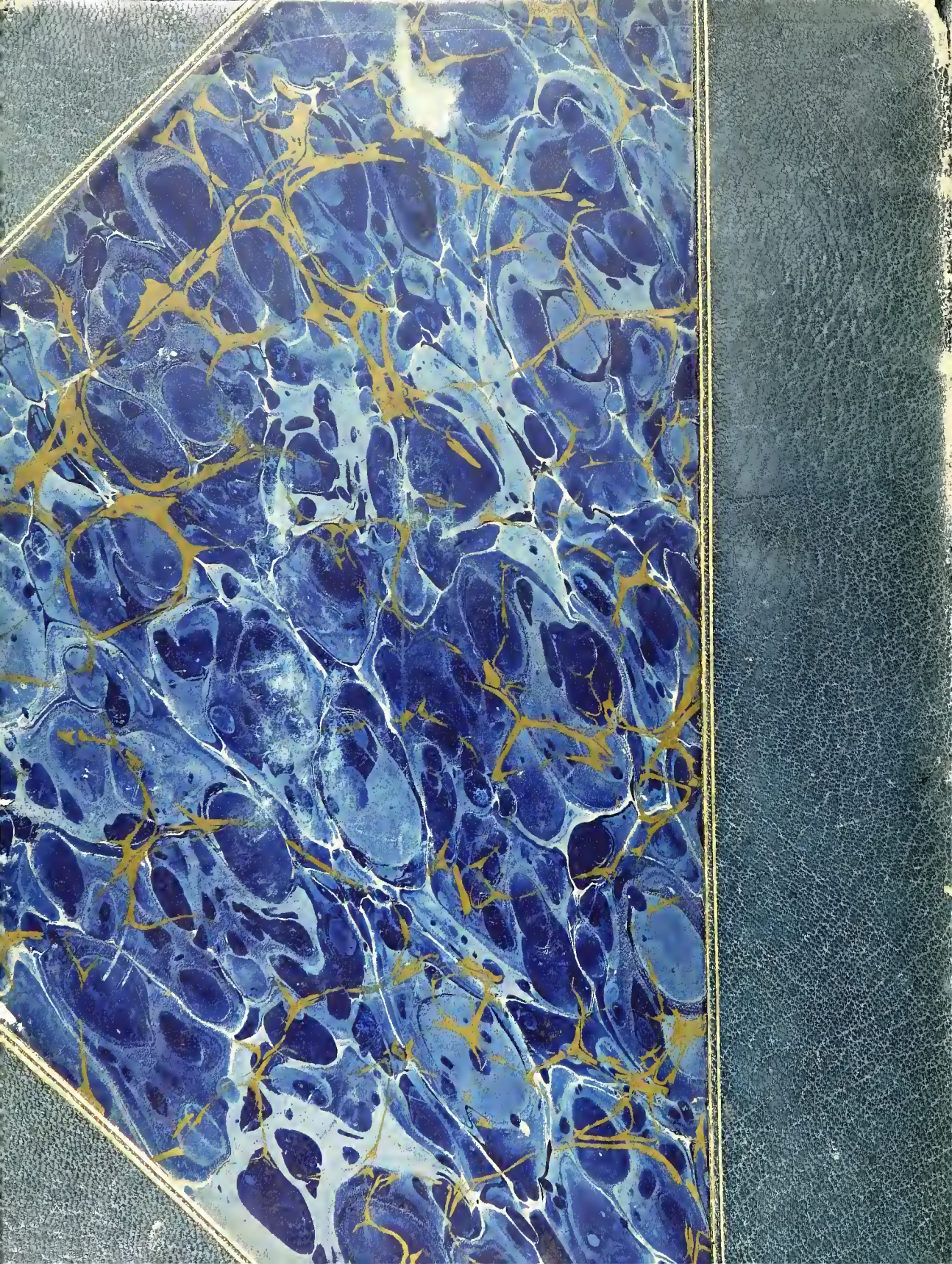
Xtening, ii. 392-3; iv. 240; v. 257, 278, *et freq.*
Xtian name, v. 258.
Xtmas, i. 295.

Y.

Ydle expences, iii. 249.
Year's, New, gifts, iv. 231; v. 290-1, *et alibi.*
Yoghill, ii. 393.
Yoghull or Youghal, chapel in, i. 291; abbeys in, i. 296; ii. 395, 409; visit of Lord President at, ii. 370-73; house at, ii. 382; almeshouses, iii. 272; gates of, iii. 273; college of, iv. 246, 247, 248; v. 241, 259, 260, 275, 276; church lane at, v. 255; Earl of Cork's final arrival at, v. 286; mayor of, v. 288; Franciscan Friary at, v. 288; places unknown at, iv. 252; the Yoghal, ii. 347.
Yrish, or Irish, John, iv. 235-6, 262; v. 236.

A. B. G.

END OF VOL. V.

FINIS.

CHISWICK PRESS :—C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO., TOOKS COURT,
CHANCERY LANE.